

Benjamin Vawter4, (Richard3, Unknown2, Bartholomew1)

In the Will of his father, Richard, dated 24 Oct 1798, proved 21 Jan 1799 Essex Co. *Item I lend to my three daughters, Margaret, Mary and Frankee Vawter and my son Benjamin Vawter my land and all the remainder of my estate of whatsoever material or kind that I am now possessed with after the above Legasees is taken out and further my Will. Benjamin Vawter to be appointed Executor.*

Published VVV newsletter Fall 1988 page 5. DAR magazine, Aug/Sep 1984 page 470 New ancestor records. Vawter, Benjamin b. ca 1760 d. 9 Mar 1815 m. Susannah.

Much documented information came from Mrs. H. C. Dunlap, 5602 Cedar Croft St., Richmond, VA 23228 dated 30 Jan 1985 to E. B. Vaughters researcher of the VVV association. Another record comes from Corrie B. Schools Rt1, Box 9 Milford, VA 22514 dated 1983 from papers notarized and found along with old letters supporting the claim from a cousin Miss Mary C. Beasley, 34 Holcombe St., Montgomery, Ala. Papers dated from 9 Jul 1940 through 1952. It is quoted in full:

Benjamin Vawter was a Revolutionary Soldier. He married Susanna Parker. They had four (4) children – Phoebe Vawter, Benjamin Vawter and Silas Parker Vawter and the other child is not known as the name in the Old Family Bible is too faint to tell what it is.

Benjamin Vawter, the son of Silas Parker Vawter and Bettie Christian was a Doctor and moved to Philadelphia. He married and had several sons. One of these sons gave me valuable information. Note: Silas Vawter married Bettie Christian and Robert Beasley married Martha Ann Christian. Silas Vawter and his Nephew- Robert Beasley married sisters and daughters of James Christian and Cordelia Watts. Uncle Silas Vawter lived at Bent Creek, Appomatox County, Virginia.

In an old paper our Great Great Grandmother [Susanna] gave her son – Silas Vawter a power of attorney and took the power from her nephew- Hay Beasley. This is hard to understand as her daughter married Charles Beasley and Phoebe's oldest son was Charles Hay Beasley.

Uncle Si mentioned several times in old letters to my Grand Father Robert Beasley the name of Thomas H. Beasley, Silas Beasley and Nancy Beasley. Do you know who they are and if they are related?

Charles Hay Beasley the son of ____? Married Phebe Vawter, the daughter of Benjamin Vawter and Susanna Parker. They lived in Caroline County, Virginia near Port Royal. They had four sons and three daughters. Charles Hay, the eldest never married; Parker, Robert and Henry Beasley. The three daughters were Sarah, Eliza and Lucy. Parker married first time to Mary Ann Cunningham, who died without children, and the second time married the widow of Jacob Ghent who had three little girls (of a 1st husband). Parker had one child, Mary Beasley by the second marriage.

Henry Beasley married a Miss Mary Mitchell/Michell. They had five sons, Charles Hay Beasley, Abner Lee Beasley, Robert Parker Beasley, Edward Beasley and Jim Beasley. There were two daughters, Segia Ann and Ella George. Henry Beasley and family lived in Lynchburg, VA.

Lucy died when quite young.

Robert Beasley, my Grandfather, married, Martha Ann Christian. They had six children, Charles Hay Beasley, who died in the Confederate Army. Sarah Cordelia, who married Robert Horsely and had a large family and lived in Lynchburg, Va. John James Beasley never married. Bettie married W. T. Robertson of Montgomery, Ala., and died December 1898. Stephan Henry Beasley married Elizabeth Powell and had nine children, four of who are now living.

Robert Beasley and his wife, Martha Ann Christian moved from Lynchburg, Va to Montgomery, Ala., in 1853. He died in 1867 and she died in 1885.

Phoebe Vawter and Charles Beasley's two daughters, Eliza and Sarah, each married a Beasley. I hope you can send me some information in regard to these two families.

Mrs. Dunlap, Richmond VA states her research was added to the above materials and documents the following:

Benjamin Vawter m. Susannah Parker of Essex Co., VA

Children: Agnes, Benjamin, John, Silas P., Phebe, Moses, and Aaron.

Phebe Vawter married (1) Charles Hay Beasley and (2) John Lumpkin and had children: Charles H., Robert, Parker, Sarah [m. John Beasley], Eliza [m. Thomas Henry Beasley], Henry and Lucy.

(GJNote: Agnes is the daughter of the other Benjamin, son of Edward and is found in Edward's will. The other children mentioned by Mrs. Dunlap are all confirmed as children of this Benjamin)

Benjamin Vawter was b. ca 1744 Essex Co., VA d. ca 1815 at Inventory of Estate Caroline Co., VA

Susannah Parker b. ca 1760 Essex Co., VA bur. 15 Mar 1837 Lynchburg, VA. Died at the home of Silas in Appomattox, VA (15 mi. from Lynchburg, VA)

Children located:

Benjamin: m. Mildred Gutrey 7 Jan 1811 d. 3 May 1830

Phoebe b. ca 1797 will dated 1873 m. Charles Hay Beasley

John b ca 1790-1800 d. ca 1834 buried in Lynchburg, VA wife Mary (nee?)

Aaron: went to KY from quit claim deed (Rev. war land)

Moses: (received Rev. War land, lost for taxes, likely at his death in KY, no more is known)

Silas P. age 53 in 1850 Census Appomattox Co., VA

A letter written 13 Dec 1928 by William Snyder Vawter, 359 Front St., New York City to George H. Vawer, son of Benjamin Silas Vawer, MD, 221 West Cumberland St. Philadelphi, PA stated that Benjamin's wife was Mary "Polly" Parker. Public records have shown her name as Susannah.

Virginia State Regiment, Rev. War Records:

Private of Capt. John Dudley's Company 2nd V. S Regt. Dated list: 9 Sep 1778, When enlisted in service: 27 Dec 1776, 3 years service to 27 Dec 1779. Payroll record dated 9 Sep 1778;- 6 2/3 dollars due. Next pay roll schedule Jan 1779.

From this record we can determine that there are 2 distinct Benjamin Vawters in service and can sort which is which:.

Revolutionary War Records Volume 1, Virginia. Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh Washington D.C. 1936, pub. Lancaster Press, Lancaster PA.

p. 323 " (20) Virginia Military Land Warrants Virginia Military District of Ohio, Granted for Revolutionary War Services State and Navy Beginning February 14, 1782

Number Warrantee (A) Person who performed the Service (B) Kind of Service (C) "

p. 381 " 739 Vawter, Benjamin Vawter, Benjamin State Line "

p. 387 " (21) Virginia Military Land Warrants Virginia Military District of Ohio, Granted for Revolutionary War Services State Continental Line Beginning Aug. 8, 1782....

Number Warrantees (A -B) Rank & Service (C) "

p. 516 " 4915 Vawter, Benjamin (James Taylor, assnee. of Jno. Self, rep.) Soldier 3 years "

Similarly in Revolutionary War Bounty Land Grants Awarded by State Governments. Lloyd Dewitt Bockstruck. Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore MD, 19-- . p. 545

Vawter, Benjamin. Va. Private 4 Jun. 1783. 100 acres.

Vawter, Benjamin Va. Private 9 Aug. 1799. 100 acres.

1. *Revolutionary War Records Volume 1, Virginia.* Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh Washington D.C. 1936, pub. Lancaster Press, Lancaster PA.

p. 387 " (21) Virginia Military Land Warrants Virginia Military District of Ohio, Granted for Revolutionary War Services State Continental Line Beginning Aug. 8, 1782....

Number Warrantees (A -B) Rank & Service (C) "

p. 516 " 4915 Vawter, Benjamin (James Taylor, assnee. of Jno. Self, rep.) Soldier 3 years "

2. A military certificate filed with the Virginia Land Office is held by the Library of Virginia and is indexed at < <http://198.17.62.51/cgi-bin/drawer/disk19/CC150/V0110?> >

" Vawter Benjamin, pvt. CL LO4915 Box 195, 5 2 items. "

(JM note: No copies of these documents are displayed on the Library of Virginia's web site.)

3. *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution 1775-1783.* by John H. Gwathmey, Dietz Press, Richmond VA 1938, p. 793. " Vawler, Benjamin pvt., WD. "

Benjamin Vawter d. ca 1815/16 as proven by the chancery report below. This is found in a letter written by Bransford Vawter, held in the 1930's by William Snyder Vawter. Dated 1836 he stated that he was a student at the University of VA, he mentions his mother had married a Mr. Nichols

(Echols) and that his grandmother was better and was living with them. His mother's name is found in the following:

The Lynchburg Virginian published Monday 8 Aug 1831, found on microfilm #138, Library of VA from the Bernard J. Henley collection. Married - On Thursday last (Aug. 4), by Rev. Robert Ryland, Obadiah Echols of Pittsylvania County, to Mrs. Mildred Vawter of Lynchburg (p. 3, c. 4)

The Lynchburg Virginian published Thursday 16 Mar 1837, found on microfilm #138, Library of VA from the Bernard J. Henley collection. Died on Tuesday Evening last, of a painful and protracted illness, Mrs. Susannah Vawter in her 77th year of her age. Member of the Baptist Church. (p. 3, c. 3)

Behind the Old Brick Wall a Cemetery Story by Lucy Baber pub. 1968 p. 173 Burials in the main sector of the cemetery - Mrs. Vawter - date of bur. 15 Mar 1837.

The tax records of Caroline Co.

1787 Benja. Vaughter (see Reuben Pemberton)	(no A. Shown)
1788 Benja. Vaughter	80A
1789 Benja. Vaughter	80A
1790 Benja. Vaughter	80A
1791 Benjamin Vaughter	80A
1792 Benjamin Vaughter	80A
1794 Benja. Vaughter(see Reuben Pemberton)	80A
1795 Benjamin Vaughter	85A
1794 Benjamin Vaughter	85A
1797 Benjamin Vawter	85A
1798 Benjamin Vawter	85A
1799 Benjamin Vawter	85A

(later tax records not found)

VA Genealogist Vol. 26 p. 198, Please bef. the county court of Caroline 14 Nov 1798 [pp.61-64]. On 18 Nov 1797 William Coast, surviving partner of William Gray & Co. sued out his writ of capias ad respondendum against James Gatewood, executor of Benjamin Gatewood, in a plea of debt for 108.0.0 pounds 3 farthings, damage 50 pounds. 'proceedings during the year are described.' Now, jury, Ambrose Pitts, Thomas Hackett, Benjamin Vawter, James Andrews, Edmund Thorpe, John Sale, George Tankersley, Henry Stuart, Edmund Beazeley, James Garnett, Robert Parker and Aaron Estes, do say the defendant doth now owe the debt.

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Suite Box 14 V-Z, Folder V

Benjamin Vawter vs. James Garnett.

19 Feb 1800. Sheriff of Powhatah Co., is to summon James Garnett to appear in a Caroline Co., Court.

8 Apr 1800. James Rutherford states that he was employed by Benjamin Vawter in 1796 to work on a corn crop.

14 Oct 1800. Jesse Goulding states that he purchased Indian Corn from James Garnett before Apr 1796.

Caroline Co., Marriage 1787-1803

W. Guin Pemberton and Elizabeth Reynolds, dau. of William Reynolds, m. 8 Nov 1803, Sec. And Wit: Thomas Robinson and Benjamin Vawter. Pt. 1, p. 4.

(GJNote: William Reynolds and Wm. G. Pemberton are both found in the 1810 chancery case)

Whether this is William Reynolds noted here is not known.

Heads of Families - Orange County, 1782

Name of Head of Family	White	Black
Beazley, James, Junr	3	1
Reynolds, William	8	7

William "Bill" Brooks email Wbrooks220@aol.com states:

In 1803, Cornelius Beazley sued his siblings: William, Edmund, Ephriam, Charles, Christopher, Ann, Theodorick and Mildred for his share of their father's estate. Their father was Cornelius Beazley. The record can be found in Caroline County, Chancery Suits, dated 27 Oct 1803, 2 Sep 1806, 10 Dec 1810, and 1 Jul 1822. (some of these suits are shown below)

Whether this is the same Cornelius age 99 is open to question, but the Beazley's did go to AL and other Vawters are in Marengo county. There can't be many Cornelius's born in 1751.
 CENSUS YR: 1850 STATE or TERRITORY: AL COUNTY: Marengo REEL NO: M432-10 PAGE NO: 57B REFERENCE: 4 Oct. 1850 Geo. W. Morrisett
 32 854 854 Beasley Nancy 75 F VA
 33 854 854 Beasley Cornelius 99 M None VA
 34 854 854 Beasley Martha 17 F TN
 35 854 854 Beasley Edith 15 F TN
 36 854 854 Holden John 51 M Carpenter NC

Circuit Court 1805, Spotsylvania County held at Fredericksburg, VA. Suit Parker vs. Sale. Plaintiffs Robert Parker and Benjamin Vawter. Defendant William Sale Jr. Places mentioned: Caroline County. Action taken over Slave Jack, property of Robert Parker.

In the book, *Carolina Co., Records* pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA is found the abstracts to the above material and more connection to the Beazley family.
 2 Sep 1806, p. 5 Beazley, Cornelius vs. William Beazley, et al
 Cornelius Beazley vs. Benjamin Vawter, surviving executor of Cornelius Beazley, decd., heirs: William Beazley, Edmund Beazley, Ephraim Beazley, Charles Beazley, Christopher Beazley, Ann Beazley, Theodorick Beazley and Mildred Beazley. (GJ Note: Benjamin is the brother to Fanny Vawter Beazley)

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Court Deeds, 1758-1845, pub. 1990 by T. L. C. Genealogy, Miami Bc, FL, pgs 34-35 & 39.
Chancery Deed p. 137. 2 Apr 1810 from Edmund Beazley of Co., to Edmund Pendleton of Co., Whereas the said Edmund Beazley owes Benjamin Vawter, exec. of Cornelius Beazley decd, the sum of 85 pounds, being the balance of a judgement obtained against him in Co., Court, and to the said Benjamin Vawter, in his own right, the sum of \$30, and also to William Rennolds and William G. Pemberton the sum of \$20 each, and in order to secure the payment thereof, he agrees to convey the following property, that is to say the tract of land where on the said Edmund Beazley now lives containing about 200 acres, 1 horse, 1 desk, 3 feather beds and furniture, 1 walnut table, 1 cupboard, a weaver's comb, a pair of warping bars and boxes, one chest, a trunk, a case and bottles, 2 spinning wheels, 2 pair of cards, 20 barrels of corn, 11 casks and a gun, 20 stands, 4 setting chairs, a pair of sad irons, a pair of fire irons, a pair of tongs and a shovel, 4 pewter plates, 2 basins, an earthen dish, 3 iron pots, 1 oven, a frying pan, and a looking glass to Edmond Pendleton in trust for that purpose. Now this indenture. Edmund Beazley, for and in consideration of the premises and 6 shillings, grants to Pendleton, the aforesaid property to Pendleton in trust and for the following purposes, that is, that Pendleton shall sell any part of the land to secure payments of 40 pounds with interest to Philip Herishaw any time bef. Dec 25 next. Likewise, Pemberton may sell as much of the estate as needed to raise the sums of 85 pounds, \$30 and \$40 in case the money due to Henshaw is not paid.
Signed Edmund Beazley. Wit: Aaron Estes, Meriday Edwards, D. Estates and Richard Sale, Jr.

In the book, *Carolina Co., Records* pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA is found the abstracts to the above material and more connection to the Beazley family.
 10 Dec 1810 Cornelius Beazley vs. Benjamin Vawter, surviving executor of Cornelius Beazley, decd.,

Caroline Co., VA Will Book 19 pp 216-217. This document provides an account of the sale of Vawter's Personal Property by Sheriff John Scott on 8 Jul 1816.

(GJ Note: The death of Benjamin is found ca 1816 according to this chancery deed. The Beazley's married the sister and daughter of Benjamin. All the Beazley relationships are not yet known.)

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Court Deeds, 1758-1845, pub. 1990 by T. L. C. Genealogy, Miami Bc, FL, pgs 34-35 & 39.

page 157. 9 Dec 1816 betw. Edmund Pendleton of Co. of the 1st part, William Beazley, adm. de bonis non of Cornelius Beazley decd unadministered by Benjamin Vawter deceased who was the surviving exec. of the said Cornelius Beazley of the 2nd part, and John Turner of the county of the 3^d part.

Edmund Beazley indebted to the said Benjamin Vawter, surviving exec. of Cornelius Beazley decd the sum of 85 pounds and also to William Rennolds and William G. Pemberton each the sum of \$20, did on 2 Apr 1810 by deed convey to the said Edmund Pendleton amonth other things a tract of land whereon he lived containing about 200A in trust to sell the same for ready monty as should be sufficient to satisfy and pay the debts with interest from the date of the trust deed. Since the death of Benjamin Vawter, the said William Beazley has obtained the adm. of the estate of the said Cornelius Beazley, decd, unadministered by the said Benjamin Vawter and thereby became autorized to receive the money due the estate of Corenlius Beazley.

At a sale of land by public auction, adv., John Turner was the highest bidder at 19 shillings an acre and the land was sold to him. Now this indenture, the said Edmund Pendleton, trustee in consideration of \$54.32, being the amount of principal and interest of the two debts due to the said Pemberton and Rennolds and in consideration of 116 pounds 19 shillings by the said John Turner to William Beazley, it being the principal and interest due to Corenlius Beazley (estate) testified to the sale.

Edmund Pendleton has granted to John Turner, 1401/2 acres, part of the tract of land conveyed in the trust, bounded by William Beazley, Vawter's line, inc. the dwelling place of Edmund Beazley.

Signed Edm. Pendleton, William Beazley, recorded 10 Dec 1816.

Will Book 19, page 216 Caroline Co., VA. At a court of Monthly session held for Caroline County at the Courthouse of Monday the 8 day of July 1816, this report was returned and is ordered to be Recorded, Test. John L. Pendleton C. C.

An Account of sales of the estate of Benjamin Vawer dec'd. as follows: (Note: all funds are shown as dollars and cents)

Mrs. Beazley: one ax .50, one bed bedstead and cord 10.00, 1 table 1.80, ½ dozen chairs 2.05 total \$14.35

Capt. Garnett: 1 dutch over 2.10,

Capt. Daniel: 1 pair of pistole molds .10

Mrs. Welch Senr.: One Horse \$10.00

George Chapman: Lot of old books .50, 1 choice Mobley stand 2.50 2 choice Mobiley stand 3.05 total \$6.05

Mrs. Vauter: 1 testament .12, 3 pewter plates .75, 1 bed and furniture 6.05, 1 pale .12 1/2, 1 piggin .06 total \$7.11

J_s Vaughn: 1 book 1.05, 1 bible .06, 2 pewter basons 1.81, 1 hand saw \$1.60 total \$4.52

Thos. Reynolds: one table 1.00, 1 press 9.25 Total \$10.25

Major Acree: One pewter dish 1.25, one chest 1.05, one tub .83 Total \$3.13

John M. Gray: One gun \$10.05

Jas. Clift: To hire of Charles \$12.00

Colo. Todd: 1 foot adze .85, 1 auger. 85, 1 pot & hooks 1.36, 1 steer 5.07, pistols & holsters 25.00, 2

bottles 1.35, 1 still 27.80, 1 funnel .59, 1 gun 3.05 1 pl55 saw 1.95 Total \$69.85

Chas. Beazley: 1 drawing knife .27, 1 tble .25, 1 cask .50, 2 cask .12, 3rd choice of Mobley stands .70 Total \$1.84

Jno. P. Walden: 1 candlestick .05, 2 jugs,.35 Total .40

Will Book 19 page 217 Caroline Co., VA. The estate of Benjamin Vauter decd in account with John Scott committee.

To amount of bonds returned	\$155.13
-----------------------------	----------

To comm.. on the amt. Of sales	7.79
--------------------------------	------

To this sum for crying property	2.00
---------------------------------	------

To tax account for 1815	3.12
-------------------------	------

By Amount of sales	\$155.63
--------------------	----------

Due to Reuben Tankersley D. S.	
--------------------------------	--

For John Scott	\$168.04
----------------	----------

Caroline Co., to wit: Pursuant to an order of said county court we have this day examed John Scott shff. Of the said county amount of his admr. On the estate of Benjamin Vauter decd and find a balance due said Shff. Of twelve dollars and forty cents. Given under our hands 8 July 1816. Signed Wilson Allen, Armistead Hoomes, Lewis Madison.

At a court of monthly session held for Caroline county at the courthouse 8 July 1816 Teste John Pendleton CCC

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Court Deeds, 1758-1845, pub. 1990 by T. L. C. Genealogy, Miami Bc, FL, William Beazley and Mary, et al vs. John Turner's adm., James Turner, et al.

William Beazley and Mary Beazley his wife, Mary Turner infant heir of John Turner, Jr., dec., by William Beazley her next friend, Daniel Turner and Elizabeth Turner infant children of John Turner, Sr., Evelina Turner, Lydia Turner, Polly Turner, John Turner, Robert Turner and Hezekiah Turner children and heirs of George Turner, dedc., a son of John Turner. (no date) Court order the division of estate into five equal parts. One fifth to William Beazley in right of his wife, one fifth to the guardian of Mary Turner, Daniel Turner and Elizabeth Turner each and the remaining one fifth to the infant children of George Turner. 13 Dec 1819.

In the book, *Carolina Co., Records* pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA is found the abstracts to the above material and more connection to the Beazley family.
1 Jul 1822, Cornelius Beazley vs. William, Edmund, Charles, Christopher, Ann, Theodorick and Mildred Beazley.

(Note: Charles m. Phebe Vawter, dau. of Benjamin)

Wilmer L. Kerns email wkerns@intr.net has done much to clarify the children of Benjamin Vawter:

1. Benjamin Vawter (Jr.) b. 1787 Caroline Co., VA d. 25 Apr 1830 Lynchburg, VA m. 7 Jan 1811 in Lynchburg to Mildred Gutrey/Gentry. City of Lynchburg Court House, Marriage Record Bk 1 p. 4 Benjamin Vawter and Milley Gutrey, security and wit: Joseph Neeham and Milly Wade..

1820 Campbell Co., VA census page 113

Benjamin Vawter. Males 4 under 10, males 2 age 10-16, 3 age 16-18, 2 age 26-45. Females 1 under 10, 1 age 16-26, 1 age 26-45 and 1 over 45. One male slave, 2 female slaves

1830 Campbell Co., VA census page 340 (next to John Vawter)

One male 10-15, one male 15-20; one female 50-60, one female 60-70

This would be Bransford, Silas, Mildred and Susannah

Chancery Order Book #2:98 City of Lynchburg Circuit Court

29 May 1823 Benjamin Vawter et al vs. Roane file #362 (Reference to a suit in Campbell County, Virginia)

Deed index, City of Lynchburg, VA court house

1825 Vawter, Benjamin & Milly

1827 Vawter, Eliz. F. & Silas

1832 Vawter, Sally & Silas

1839 Vawter, Silas Est. Sarah by Mildred Echols

1834 Vawter, Bransford appears as a trustee

From an obituary of which appeared in *The Richmond Whig* page 2, 3 May 1830, from Virginia State Library, Obituary Notice, p 229, of Vol. XIV No. 4, October 1921, Bulletin. "Suicide... On Sunday morning the 25th inst. Mr. Benjamin Vawter, of this place, terminated his mortal existence by cutting his throat! He was, it seems, at the time of committing the fatal deed in a high state of intoxication."

Sources for the children of Benjamin and Mildred come from The Lynchburg Virginian dated 8 Aug 1833 p.3; 3 Jan 1831 p.1; and 22 Nov 1838 p.3 c. 5. Also from Lucy Harrison Miller Baber book Behind the Old Brick Wall, A Cemetery Story (Whittet and Shepperson: Richmond, VA) 1968 p 173.

City of Lynchburg Hustings Court WB A June 1809-Feb. 1831. p. 353 May 1830....ordered that Samuel Bransford, James Newhall, Albon McDaniel & David G. Murrell or any 3....allot to Mildred Vawter, widow of Benjamin Vawter, dec'd her down in the real estate of sd. Benjamin Vawter, dec'd. Teste E. B. Norvill, DC.

Corporation Court of Lynchburg....18 Oct. 1830...oaths of Albon McDaniel, David G. Murrell & James Newhall before E. Fletcher.

Allotment #1 Mrs. Vawter, #2 Bransford Vawter and #3 Silas Vawter

Rec: 6 Dec 1830 James Benaugh Clerk

p. 384 Inventory & Appraisement of good of B. Vawter, dec'd 21 May 1830

WB B: Feb 1831-Dec 1840

p. 12 Account of Est. of Benjamin Vawter, dec'd by Mildred Vawter, admtrs. (run from 25 April 1830 to 25 Jul 1831; recorded 4 Oct. 1831.) Includes: Cash paid to Silas Vawter....board for Bransford Vawter....

Mildred m. (2) 4 Aug 1831 to Obadiah Echols of Lynchburg, VA.

Lynchburg City Court House Deed Book K:329 Prenuptial agreement & marriage contract between Mildred Vawter and Obediah Echols, 7 Jul 1831.

Agreement & Marriage contract betwn Mildred Vawter (1) Obadiah Echols (2) David R. Edley (3).... Mildred Vawter, widow & relict of Benjamin Vawter, dec'deach to retain own rights— Obadiah not to inherit Mildred's dower if she predecease.

The Lynchburg Virginian published Monday 8 Aug 1831, found on microfilm #138, Library of VA from the Bernard J. Henley collection. Married - On Thursday last (Aug. 4), by Rev. Robert Ryland, Obadiah Echols (Nichols) of Pittsylvania County, to Mrs. Mildred Vawter of Lynchburg (p. 3, c. 4)

City of Lynchburg, Hustings Court WB B:239 Will of Obediah Echols, Pittsylvania County...date 6 July 1831, Codicil 7 July 1836, probated 3 Oct 1836. No wife named.

City of Lynchburg, Hustings Court WB B:367 ___Sep 1849. Inventory of Est. of Wm. Davis, Senr...includes lot 32', containing part of Lot #178...Fifth Street... adj. Est. of Silas Vawter, dec'd.

City of Lynchburg, Hustings Court WB C 250 Will of Mildred Echols date 15 Aug 1839 probate 7 Aug 1848. Mentions: nephew Henry Lazenby and Mary Vawter, widow of John Vawter, dec'd. (no relationship given). Wit: J. Wills, Edward Butler, Edward Price. Exr: Samuel Miller. Produced by John Wills and Edward B. Butler.

WB C:198 Relinquished Exrsh'p...Samuel Miller to Henry Lazenby, Esq., principal legatee. 4 Aug, 1848.

Behind the Old Brick Wall, A cemetery Record. Compiled by Lcy Baber, Pub. By Lynchburg Natl Soc. Of Colonial Dames of America. Whittet & Shepperson: Richmond, VA 1968

p. 173 Burials in the Main Sector of Cemetery 1806-1913

Vawter, Benjamin	date of burial 26 Apr 1830
Vawter, Benjamin	(journeyman of _____) date of bur. 23 Oct 1827
Vawter, Bransford	died 15 Nov 1838
Vawter, Infant	date of bur. 31 Dec 1831
Vawter, Infant	date of bur. 28 Jan 1834
Vawter, Mrs.	Date of bur. 15 Mar 1837
Vawter, Silas	date of bur. 1 Aug 1833

- a. Silas Vawter b. ca 1811 d. 31 Jul 1833 m. 28 Dec 1830 Lynchburg, VA to Sarah Fear/Farrar by the Rev. Robert Ryland.

From Campbell Chronicles, supplement p. 29. From the *Virginian* 10 Aug 1826 p2 col 5: Distressing Accident. Last Tuesday, a shocking accident occurred, in this place, near Lynch's Mill. It appears that two youths, Silas Vawter and Daniel Brown, aged about 13 or 14, had taken a gun with them in the morning for the purpose of hunting. They had seated themselves for a few moments the gun resting on the lap of Vawter, when it was accidentally discharged, and the contents were lodged in the body of young Brown, immediately under the left arm, and resulted in his instant death. A coroner's inquest was held, and its verdict was in accordance with the universal sentiment, that it was the result of accident. The deceased was a very promising youth, and his sudden and unexpected death has excited but one feeling of regret for his untimely fate, and commiseration for his afflicted relatives.

From the Library of VA, microfilm #138, Bernard J. Henley collection of *The Lynchburg Virginian* (Lynchburg, VA: 1829) published 3 Jan 1831. Married - On Dec 28 (1830) by Robert Ryland, Silas Vawter to Miss Sarah Bear, all of Lynchburg (p,3, c.4). City of Lynchburg, MR p. 37 27 Jan 1830 Silas Vawter (mother Mildred Vawter) and Sarah Fear "of lawful age" (mother Ann Fear), sec. & wit: John Vawter and Wm. F. Johnson.

Deed index Lynchburg, VA court house
1832 Sally & Silas Vawter
1839 Silas Vawter Est. Sarah by Mildred Echols.

Book *Marriages & Deaths from Lynchburg, Virginia Newspapers 1794-1836*, by Lucy Harrison Baber, Louise Ann Blunt, Marian Armistead Lewis Collins. Gen. Pub. Co., Balt: 1980
p. 256 Vawter, Silas d. 31 July 1833 age 22 Lynchburg *Virginian*, 8 Aug 1833. p.3, Col.4

After the death of Silas, Sarah Vawter remarried to Daniel B. Hurley. Lynchburg MR #1 p. 68
1839 Daniel B. Hurley and Sarah Vawter, sec. John Drean and Joseph D. Withers. They moved to and lived in Pittsylvania County where Daniel worked as a tailor.

b. Benjamin Vawter b. ca 1813 bur. 23 Oct 1827. *Behind the Old Brick Wall, A cemetery Story*, compile by Lucy Harrison Miller Baber. Pub. By Lynchburg Committee of Nation Soc. Of Colonial Dames of America. Whittet & Shepperson: Richmond, VA 1968 p. 173, Burials in the main Sector of Cemetery 1806-1913. Vawter, Benjamin (journeyman of ____) date of bur. 23 Oct 1827.

c. Bransford Vawter b. ca 1815 d. 16 Nov 1838 Lynchburg VA. Behind the Old Brick Wall, A cemetery Story p. 173. Bransford Vawter died 15 Nov 1838.
Deed index, Lynchburg, VA court house
1834 Bransford Vawter appears as a trustee (likely at the death of his brother Silas)

From the Library of VA, microfilm #138, Bernard J. Henley collection of *The Lynchburg Virginian* (Lynchburg, VA: 1829) pub.ished Thursday 22 Nov 1838. Died - On Friday, Nov 16, Bransford Vawter, in his 23d year, a resident of Lynchburg, and a member of the Patrick Henry Society (p.3 c.5)

From *Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches, Embracing the History of Campbell Co., VA 1782-1926* by R. H. Early. P204. Also *Lynchburg and it's Neighbors* by Rosa Faulkner Yancey p211-12.

The earliest Lynchburg poet, of who record is found, was Bransford Vawter, son of a tailor who was among the first settlers in the town. Born in 1815/16 he early developed talents of a superior order, and his death of tuberculosis at the age of twenty three was a disappointment to his many friends. He is described as having a graceful, slender figure, dark and very brilliant eyes, and well-cut, intellectual features. He was very popular, and a genial, pleasant companion. Even though so young he was made an officer in a military company called "Invincibles", and president of the Patrick Henry Debating Society.

His poem were not collected in book form, but he was a contributor to the "*Southern Literary Messenger*". One of these poems was copied into other magazines and was set to music. It became one of the most popular songs of the day, both in this country and in Europe, where it was translated and sung in many languages. It was said to have been inspired by an unhappy attachment to a Lynchburg lady. The name of the song is "I'd Offer Thee This Hand of Mine".

From the *William and Mary Quarterly* vol.4, p278. In an article "Descendants of John Cann, President of William & Mary College", it says "Issue of third son of President Cann married Elizabeth Powell. The fifth child, Emma, died in her youth, unmarried. The old song "I'd Offer Thee This Hand of Mine", is said to have been written to her by Bransford Vawter of Lynchburg".

Interestingly, many ladies must have felt the song was for them. In 1927, Martha Rivers Adams a reporter for the Lynchburg News states the following:
Mrs. James A. Scott, who was Ann Norvell Otey, has the original manuscript of the poem "I Offer Thee This Hand of Mine" which was written to her great aunt Ann Norvell although some people claim it was written to a Miss Labby. Mrs. Randolph Harrison (of Lynchburg), has a book which once belonged to Bransford and contains his autograph.

Bransford is buried in the family square in the Old Methodist Graveyard. The lot is enclosed by a brick wall, whitewashed and with lilacs blooming. There are no stones to mark the graves. A later Lynchburg poet memorialized his burial place with the poem "The Grave of Bransford Vawter".

Larry Wilcox of LA gives an explanation of the "Invincibles". It was an all male society, similar to the Woodmans, Redmans and others of the time. It was not a military group but was military in its organizational structure. They had a Commander, Vice Commander, Sergeant at arms, etc. It was a secret society and not much is known of its functions, and quite possibly used hand signals some what like the Masonic order. When it started and disbanded is unknown. Larry also adds that group called the Invincibles organized by the US Army Volunteers in 1835 was a Recruitment of soldiers for Service for the Texas Republic. 13 Regiments were formed from AL, GA, MS, MO, NY, NC and TN. They served under Colonel Fannin's Texas Division at San Jacinto, TX under Major General Sam Houston in 1836. Perhaps they took their name because some members belonged to this earlier society.

Oct 1998, Lynchburg, VA the following:

Petition of Ms. Barbara A. Brown to designate the building and property known as the Bransford Vawter House at 409 Polk Street as a local Historic District overlay zone (Section 35.1-44. Historic Districts of the Zoning Ordinance).

1. Phoebe Vawter m. (1) Charles Hays Beasley of Bowling Green, Caroline Co., VA. Charles d. 1836 and Phoebe m. (2) 3 Oct 1842 to a John Lumpkin.

Caroline Co., Order Book 1822-24 pg. 225-26

A Certificate of Privy Examination of Pheby Beazley, wife of Charles Beazley, to a deed from them to Phillip Beazley was this day produced in Court and O. R.

Pge 226. A certificate of Privy Examination of Pheby Beazley, wife of Charles Beazley to a deed from them to Phillip Beazley returned and O. R.

A Certificate of Privy Examination of Pheby Beazley, Wife of Charles Beazley and Nancy Beazley, wife of Washington Beazley, a deed from them to Phillip Beazley returned.

Present Sam'l. C. Dickinson, John Taliaferro, Tho. B. Coleman, Fleming Terrell.

Marriage certificate Caroline Co., VA p., 511, 3 Oct 1842.

Know all men by these presents that we John Lumpkin and Thomas Lumpkin bond for \$150 on 3 Oct 1842, the condition of the above bond is such that there be no lawful cause to obstruct a marriage shortly witnessed and solemnized between John Lumpkin and Phebe Beazley. Signed John Lumpkin and Thomas D. Lumpkin

Deed Book 49 p. 25 Campbell Co., VA. Vawter to Beazley dated by John Beazley 15 May 1858, a deed of female Negro Slave.

This deed made the third day of December 1855, between Silas P. Vawter of the County of Appomattox in the State of Virginia the grantor of the first and John Beazley, son of Philip, the trustee of the county of Caroline in the state of aforesaid of the second part and his wife Sarah Beazley and her children that she now has as well as any she may have after and the mother of the said Sarah, Mrs. Phebe Lumpkin of the said County of the state aforesaid of the third part. Witnesseth that for the natural love and affection which the said Silas P. Vawter has and bears toward the parties of the third part, the said Sarah Beazley, being his neice and Mrs. Lumpkin his sister as well as the further consideration of one dollar to the said Vawter in hand paid by the said John Beazley, the receipt where of is hereby acknowledged. Also the said Silas P. Vawter doth hereby give, grant, bargain, sell and convey to the said John Beazley that the – one Negro named Jane about the age of eighteen years and her child named Jesse with all future increase of the said woman Jane- in trust for the separate use, benefit and support of the said Sarah Beazley and her mother, Mrs. Lumpkin during their life and then to the children of the said Sarah as aforesaid with power of authority to Mrs. Lumpkin to command and control the services of the said slave for a day or more at a time as her necessities may require believing she will not desire the service or benefit of the slave only as stated for a day or so at a time, only when her

necessities makes it proper. And to that extent, it is intended to give her power is to so while she lives and at the death of the said Phebe Lumpkin and Sarah Beazley the little service and benefit is to pass to the children of the said Sarah Beazley as aforesaid in trust in the hands of the said John Beazley, son of Philip should he survive, but in no manner or way at any time to be liable for any debt not inserted here by the said Silas P. Vawter from any dislike to or want of confidence in him. Mr. Beazley, not _____ far from it, but solely because it is the wish, purpose and intention of the said Silas P. Vawter to give and convey the property to his sister and his niece and her children for their special benefit or support and in such manner that they may not under any circumstances or contingency be deprived of the service and benefit of the woman or her increase. For the shortest period of times and the said Silas P. Vawter for himself and his heirs hereby releases and relinquishes all claim or title to the woman or her increase and will warrant generally the _____, in witness whereof the following signature and seal. [S] Silas P. Vawter (seal)

Appomatox County, State of Virginia

J. W. West, a Justice of the Peace, in and for the county and state aforesaid, do certify that Silas P. Vawter, a party to the forgoing writing bearing date of the third of December, 1855, acknowledge the same to be his act and deed and desire me to certify his acknowledgment to the clerk of the county of Caroline in the state aforesaid in order that the said writing might be there recorded, given under my hand the 10 day of January 1856. Signed J. W. West Justice Caroline County Court, Feb. 11 1856, this deed of trust and certificate of acknowledgment thereof _____-were this day delivered to me where upon the same are admitted to record Deed book 49 p. 25 R. S. Campbell, Clerk, Caroline Co., VA

Mrs. Jean (Beazley) Guice (Gary R. Guice) email jeanealogy@aol.com is a Beazley descendant. She states her uncle, as a boy over 65 years ago, copied some old notes found in a family trunk, which she now has in her possession. Cornelius Beazley -- In the notes in the trunk is a letter dated "June the 14th 1825 This day received of William A. Beazley administrator of de ___? of Cornelius Beazley deceased the sum of Ninety four dollars and twenty cents in full of all claims or demands against him for money in hands belonging to Charles Beasley son of Cornelius Beazley or money belonging to the Estate of Cornelius Beazley deceased. Given under my hand, Wm. Reynolds, wit: Matilda S. Beazley"

The following dates and persons are listed on a small hand drawn chart, but what they mean is elusive.

/1835 \
/ \
1842 Charles Allin
1838 Betty

Son of Charles is Charles Haye Beazley.

In the book, *Carolina Co., Records* pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA page. 5 Beazley, Cornelius vs. William Beazley, et al
Cornelius Beazley vs. Benjamin Vawter, surviving executor of Cornelius Beazley, decd., heirs: William Beazley, Edmund Beazley, Ephraim Beazley, Charles Beazley, Christopher Beazley, Ann Beazley, Theodorick Beazley and Mildred Beazley 2 Sep 1806. (GJ Note: Benjamin is the brother to Fanny (Vawter) Beazley)

Letter dated 16 Feb 1952 to Mrs. R. L. School, Milford VA.

Dear cousin Carrie: I hope this letter will find you well.... I do not remember writing you of the death of my sister Bessie or my brother Chas. Hay. My brother Walton Beasley and I are all that are left of a family of eight children. I am alone in the old home, except for my renters. To refresh your memory, I am the grand daughter of Robert Beasley brother of Sarah and Eliza, their mother Pheobe Vawter married Charles Hay Beasley. Charles Hay Beasley had a brother Phillip. Charles and Pheobe's daughter Sarah married her 1st cousin John Beasley who was the son of Phillip. As I understand, Sarah and John named the second (child) Chas. Phillip for both it's grand fathers. I learned this from one of Uncle Silas Vawter's letters written to my grandfather (Robert) in 1848.

Chas. Hay Beasley or his brother Phillip evidently near the age of Silas Vawter and his sister Phoebe Vawter – so were too young to have fought in the American Rev.

As I have gotten the Rev. War Record of Benj Vawter (father-in-law to Charles Hay Beasley from Washington D. C. I think we should be able to get the War record of the Beasley who fought in the Rev). As for now I can't learn his name.

Will you please talk to all the Beasley relative and learn if any one can help you get the given name of Chas. & Philip's father...Also did Chas. & Philip have other brothers by the Beasley name.

Alabama is full of people by the name of Beasley but know also nothing of the ancestors. Draw me a diagram of the Beasley line from your Grand father Philip Beasley (Bro. Of Chas.) I will be most grateful. At any rate you are descended from both Chas & Philip so we will try to learn who their father's names was. One thing sure this 1st Beasley must have come long before the Revolution. I will rest from so many questions. Lots of love Mary Beasley, Montgomery AL

(The home of Mary Beasley is now in the Montgomery Historical Preservation area)

Children:

- a. Charles Hays Beasley (Jr.)
- b. Parker Beasley
- c. Henry Beasley, went to AL but returned to Lynchburg, VA and opened a shoe factory.
- d. Robert Beasley m. 25 Mar 1833 Martha Ann Christian b. 1805 Amherst Co., VA d. 1895, a sister of Elizabeth Farrar Christian (wife of Silas Parker Vawter). He moved to Bent Creek, Appomattox Co., VA where he ran a mercantile store and inn. The 1850 census for Appomattox Co. shows 5 children.
 - 1d. Charles H. Beasley age 15
 - 2d. Sarah Beasley age 13
 - 3d. John J. Beasley age 9
 - 4d. Stephen H. Beasley age 6
 - 5d. Bettie Beasley age 4.
1. Cordelia Beasley m. Robert Horsley and had 13 children. Mary Jackson and Nancy/Yancy with Pinky Wallace, I am sorry but I don't know the name of Aunt Cordelia's children, they live in Lynchburg, VA.
2. Chas. Hay Beasley d. in 1865
3. John James Beasley died in 1888 unmarried
4. Stephen Henry Beasley married Catherine Elizabeth Powell on 19 Nov 1868 Montgomery, AL
 - a. Jno. Robert Beasley m. Lucile Lyons – No children
 - b. Carrie Arnold Beasley m. Thom. Wilkes Coleman – Had children
 - c. Frances Beasley m. Gene Turner Jr.
 - d. Alfred Beasley m. Miriam Hazenby
 - e. Catherine Elizabeth m. Walter Wade Robinson
 - f. Thomas Beasley m. Minne Allen
 - g. Stephen Beasley m. Mary Ettie Randolph
 - h. John Robert Beasley died at the age of 16
 - i. James Woodrow Beasley m. Victoria Williams – died early
 - j. Chas. Hamilton Beasley died age 6
 - k. Mary Cordelia Beasley m. Leslie Tucker
 - l. Walton Michel Beasley m. J. Louise Johnston – 2 children (this the grandparents of Robbin Guy email 5guys @adelphia.net)
5. Bettie Thornton Beasley, youngest of Robert & Martha Ann Beasley's family married William T. Robertson. No known children.

(above submitted on a separate sheet by Mary Beasley, letter writer dated 1952, Montgomery AL)

e. Sarah Beasley m. John Beasley. One son known Joseph Beasley who also had a son Brumfield Beasley. Source: Sharon Irish email sirish@erols.com.

Deed book 45 page 137, Caroline Co., VA

In consideration of the sum of one dollar to us severally, in hand paid, by Brumfield Beasley of the county of Caroline, we, whose names are hereto subscribed, and sales set have granted, bargained and sold and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell and convey to the said Brumfield, his heirs and assigns our undivided right, title and interest in and to the land of which our late ancestor Benjamin Vawter died seized situate lying and being in the said county of Caroline- Consisting of our undivided shares in the lot of land allotted to Susanna Vawter, widow of said Benjamin, as dower, consisting of a House and lot on the east side of

Baylors Mill pond, and a tract of [] acres, lying in the fork of said Mill pond, also our shares in the 2 lots of land allotted in the division of said Benjamin's lands, to his two sons Aaron and Moses (both of whom, are supposed to be dead, intestate, unmarried and without issue) and also our right title and interest, in a certain tract of 50 acres of land conveyed to said Benjamin, by a certain Edmond Beazley and Martha his wife by deed dated 3 December 1812 and of record in the Clerks Office of said county court to have and to hold our said undivided rights, title and interest severally and respectively whether acquired by descent, devise or purchase in and to the before mentioned lots or parcels of land, with all and every right and privilege appurtenant, or in any wise belonging thereto, to him and the said Brumfield Beazley, his heirs and assigns and to his and their proper use and behoof for ever – In witness where of we have hereto set our hands and affixed our Seals this 22 nd day of February 1846.

Signed: Silas P. Vawter, Robert Beazley, Henry S. Beazley, Lucy A. Beazley, R. V. Beazley, Silas Beazley, C. A. Beazley, Mortimore Jones, Susan Jones, William Coleman, Sarah Coleman, Mary Atkinson, W. V. Beazley.

Witness Peter Toombs, John R. Johnes, Charles Johnes and Ale Fleet as to Wm. Coleman & wife, Sarah Coleman

Witness A. L. Beazley and John Frawner as to W. V. Beazley

Buckingham County, to wit,

We William Walton and Clifford Cabell, Justices of the peace for the county aforesaid do hereby certify that Silas Vawter, Robert Beazley, Henry S. Beazley & Lucy Beazley party's to a certain deed bearing date of Bebruary 1845 personally appeared before us in our county aforesaid and acknowledged the same to be his act and deed and desired us to certify the said acknowledgment to the Clerk of the County Court of Caroline in order that the deed may be recorded given under our hand and seald 31 March 1845.

Recorded in Caroline Co., VA 2 Jun 1846.

City of Richmond, to wit:

We James Evans and Wm. Allison Justices of the peace in the city to hereby certify that R. V. Beazley, Silas Beazley and C. A. Beazley party's to a certain deed bearing date 22 Feb 1845 and herto annexed personally appeared before us in our city aforesaid and acknowledged the same to be his act and deed and certify the said to Clerk of County Court of Caroline. Given on this 17 day of August 1846.

Recorded in Caroline Co., 31 Aug 1846.

In the Clerks office of Caroline County Court August 13, 1855. This deed was this day proved before me in my office as to W. V. Beazley by oaths of A. L. Beazley and John Frawner and admitted to be him. Signed Geo. K. Taylor C. C.

f. Eliza F. Beasley Death Certificate Caroline Co., VA, Eliza F. Beasley white female, age 54 b. Caroline Co. d. Nov 1873 Caroline of Bronchitis, parents (unreadable) and Phebe Beasley. Husband Thom. H. Beasley informant

g. Lucy Ann Beasley b. 1825 d. 15 Aug 1850. The Richmond Whig newspaper (Pub. Fri, 30 Aug 1850) reported that Lucy Ann Beasley d. 15 Aug 1850 age 25 at the home of her Uncle Silas P. Vawter. It has been reported that several members of the Beasley family later migrated to Montgomery, AL.

In a letter dated 22 Sep 1927 to William Snyder Vawter, some information on this line. From Mary Jackson Horsley (Mrs. Lewis B. Rapp) the following:

"Uncle" Silas P. Vawter m. Betsy Beasley a sister of my grandfather Bob Beasley. Betsy is my great aunt and had 2 children Mary Jane who married John W. Walton of Appomattox and one son Benjamin Vauter. A granddaughter of Silas is Mary J. Abbett of Bent Creek, Appomattox, Co., VA who could provide more information. She is a cousin of my mother Cordelia Beasley who married Robert Horsley. Mr. Bransford Vawter a brother of "Uncle" Silas never married and wrote a song for a girl in town. I do not know who the other brother Benjamin Vauter married, I think he never married."

(GJ Note: Actually Betsy Christian was a sister of Mrs. Robert Beasley and not a sister of Robert "Bob" Beasley, William Snyder Vawter has letter from Silas P. then a lawyer to Robert Beasley (his brother in law) who eventually migrated from Bent Creek to Montgomery, AL)

(GJ Note: Frankee Vawter, sister of Benjamin⁴, married Adam Beasley and is related)

3. Silas Parker Vawter b. 1797 d. 21 Mar 1865 Bent Creek Appomattox Co., VA. His will dated 8 Apr 1859 record 6 Apr 1865 Appomattox County Court House, VA m. 19 Jan 1824 Nelson Co., VA to Elizabeth Farrar Christian b. 9 Oct 1796 d. 26 May 1858/9, parents George Christian and Elvira Watts.

Silas was not married in the 1820 census of Buckingham Co., VA page 38, VA M33 roll, shown as 1 male age 16-26.

Silas P. married (1) to Martha Phelps prob. dau. of Richard Phelps seen in the deed below. Martha died ca 1825/26. Also, Mary Jane daughter of Silas married into the Walton family. Campbell Co., VA , Vawter, Silas P. Phelps, Martha 25 Dec 1820

Buckingham County Virginia Records. Land Tax Summaries and Implied Deeds 1815-1840, Volume 2. by Roger G. Ward. Iberian Publishing Co., Athens GA. 1994. p. 367.

_____, VAUTER and RAWLINS: 1820-renter in Duiguidsville. VAUTER, RAWLINGS, and CABELLOC: 1821 - renter in Duiguidsville.

SILAS P. 1822 to 1840. Bought: 1822 - lot in Duiguidsville from Littleberry Patteson. 1828 36 and 1/2 AC on Bent Creek (20W) from James Govan. Sold: 1825 - 110 AC of Richard Phelps estate to Wm. Walton. 1831 - Silas T. Vaughter sold 128 AC on Naked Mountain (24SW) to Peter and Thomas Nowlin.

Deed Index Lynchburg, VA Courthouse

1827 Eliz. F. Vawter and Silas Vawter

Chancery Order Book #12:373 Circuit Court

15 Nov 1900. Esaa W. Walker &c against Henry F. Bocock Trustee &c and Silas P. Vawter's Exors &c against Isaac W. Walter &c file #2221.

Hanover Co., Chancery Wills & Notes by Wm. Cocke, III pub. 1940 p 126-127. Will of James Spears of Buckingham Co. Will dated 24 Aug 1829, codicil 20 Aug 1831, probated 13 May 1833. Wit: Silas P. Vawter, Wilson Hix, John Johnson, Jr. Executors Richard Clarke and James Farriss, who denounced the office. James M. Spiller a grandson appted. Administrator.

1840 Census Buckingham Co., VA Family #388 Silas P. Vauter

Appomattox County Virginia Tax List 1845. Only Extant Record for the first year of the county. Privately printed 1975.

p. 11 Vawter, Silas P. 36 A., Bent Creek 20 W 1.28

Note: this land tax record indicates the 36 acres were 29 miles west of the courthouse.

From, Wilmer L. Kerns email wkerns@intr.net comes research on this line.

From hand written notes of William Snyder Vawter during the 1920's comes the birth and death of Silas and Elizabeth and this notation. Silas Parker is buried on a hill overlooking Cove Farm. The river was too high to permit burying him beside his wife in Nelson Co. He was a tailor and was bound as a boy to Ambrose Page of Lynchburg. He was a partner in several companies in the Bent Creek area and served as an attorney and justice for Appomattox County. His medical society stated that his medical practice was "allopath."

Children of Silas P. and Martha (Phelps) Vawter

a. Martha Susan Vawter b. 11 Jan 1825 (1826 on stone) Bent Creek, VA d. young

Children of Silas P. and Elizabeth Farrar (Christian) Vawter:

b. Mary Jane Vawter b. 9 Oct 1827 Bent Creek VA d. 24 Jun 1888 Nelson, VA

m. 2 Apr 1844 Bent Creek, VA to John William Walton b. 30 May 1821 Appomattox, VA d. 3 Jul 1889 Bent Creek, VA. John's parents are Thomas William Walton and Elizabeth Chick. From family notes: Mary Jane is buried beside her father at Cover Farm, Bent Creek, VA. She died at the home of her dau., Anne Elizabeth (Walton) Mitchell. Mary Jane was handsome and educated at Hollins College.

John W. Walton's obituary. *John William Walton, son of William and Elizabeth (Chick) Walton was born on Wednesday, the 30th of May, 1821, at 11 o'clock in the morning, and died on July 3, 1889, in Appomattox County. John W. married Mary Jane Vawter, daughter of Silas P. and Elizabeth Farrar (Christian) Vawter, on April 2, 1844, at Bent Creek in Old Buckingham County. Mary Jane was born in Nelson County on Oct. 9, 1827 and died June 26, 1888, at the home of her daughter, Annie Eliza (Walton) Mitchell, at Bent Creek, Appomattox County. Mary Jane attended Hollins College. She was buried next to her father at the Cove farm at Bent Creek.*

John W. inherited land and assets from his father in 1851, but by 1858 John W. had lost his personal property, including 13 slaves, a merchant mill, a country store, a large warehouse, a lumber mill, cooper's shop and mules, oxen, horses and wagons.

Three auction announcements appeared in the *Lynchburg Virginian* Mar 19, 1858 announcing the auction of personal property from the plantation house, including kitchen wares and utensils. Silas P. Vawter, James Chick Walton, and Samuel D. McDearmon were business partners of John W. Walton. The 1860 census listed John as a tenant farmer. By 1870, he had regained most of the family farm, listed as \$8000 in value. John W. also served as deputy sheriff for Buckingham County.

Children of John W. and Mary Jane (Vawter) Walton were:

1. Elizabeth "Bettie" Christian Walton b. 22 Jun 1845 d. 5 Aug 1916 m. George P. Dallas Abbitt (1844-1883), son of Benjamin and Mary S. (Patterson) Abbitt Jr. One child: Mary Elizabeth Abbitt b. 9 Dec 1882 d. 12 Jul 1955 "Liz" lived with relatives and never married. The family is buried at Red Oak Baptist Church near Appomattox, VA.
2. Annie Eliza Walton b. 31 Oct 1847 d. 12 Apr 1912 m. Col. George W. Mitchell on 30 Oct 1883. George W. d. 27 Mar 1893. She was his second wife and they had no children. Lived at Buffalo Ridge Springs near Gladstone, Nelson Co., VA
3. Eugene Adolphus Walton b. 16 Aug 1850 d. 19 Dec 1921. He married Nannie Katherine Jones.
4. Martha Susan Walton b. Apr 1852 d. of Whooping cough 20 Jun 1859 proven by an Appomattox Co., death record at the VA State Library. Bur. At Cove Farm

Wilbur Kerns writes that his wife, Shirley's father, Walker Scott Walton b. 1896 was born and raised on the Cove farm which once belonged to Silas P. Vawter. Today in Appomattox but prior to 1845 was Buckingham Co., VA.

c. Benjamin Silas Vawter b. 28 Aug 1831 Bent Creek, VA d. 5 Jan 1910 Washington, DC m. Sarah Watts, daughter of Edmund Watt and Lucy Davis. Benjamin Silas Vawter was a doctor and was educated at the Univ. of VA and in Philadelphia. He was listed as a physician and dentist in the Chataigne's Virginia Gazetteer and Business Directory for Appomattox County, Virginia, 1888-1889, with practice in Bent Creek.

Unknown to most people in his county, Dr. Vawter had a romantic relationship with and eventually married Sarah "Sally" Watts. Sarah was b. May 1857 in Appomattox County, was a Negro who was 26 years younger than he. Sarah's family lived next door to Dr. Vawter and may have had slave status prior to emancipation in 1866. Sarah gave birth to their first child when she was only 17 years old. The child was named Edmund Silas Watts for both male grandparents. Sarah was given a job with a family on the other side on the James River in Nelson Co.

1870 Census Appomattox Co., VA Stonewall Dist. P.81 #8
Edmund Watts, Black, a cripple b. ca 1804
Lucy, wife, b. ca 1824
Sarah age 13 occupation Cook.

1880 Census Nelson Co., VA Lovington Dist. Page 21 #204
Sarah Watts widow occupation Lady's maid
Edmund Silas age 6 mulatto
Lucy Elizabeth age 5 mulatto

1880 Census Appomattox Co., VA Stonewall Dist. Page 404A
 Benj. S. Vawter male age 48 b. VA physician
 Benjamin listed as a single male.

In 1890, Dr. Vawter and Sarah and the family moved to Washington DC where their marriage was could be done legally. The name of the children and Sarah were shown as Vawter in the 1900 census and the children were listed as Mulatto.
 The 1900 US Census for Washington, D. C., taken on June 12, 1900, E. D. 50, Sheet No. 17, page 68A:

Sarah Vawter, born in May 1857 in VA, which corresponds with the 1857 date on the 1870 Census for Appomattox County, occupation "lady's maid." Interestingly, there was no mention of her husband Benjamin S. (maybe it was a common law relationship), but they certainly knew how to manipulate the census takers. Benjamin S. is not found on any census for 1900; I checked nationwide. The AMA stated that his practice was "allopath" and that he died on Jan. 5, 1910 in Wash. DC. Sarah told the 1900 census taker that she had been married for 27 years, which would have been in 1873 (son Edmund S. was born in 1875); that she had eight children of whom five were living in 1900, as follows (all born in VA):

1. Edmund S. Vawter b. Aug. 1875, son
2. Anna M. Vawter b. March 1878, daughter
3. George H. Vawter b. July 1880, son
4. David D. Vawter b. March 1882, son (on the 1920 census for Wash. DC, David was a jeweler, and married to Sarah L. of the West Indies.)
5. Enock M. Vawter b. April 1888, son "in school."

Sarah is listed as married in 1900; not as a widow. I wonder how they were able to hide old Doctor Vawter.

In 1920 Sarah Vawter is shown with her 6 children and Dr. Vawter is not listed. Sarah then moved her and the six children to Pierce Place in Northwest Washington, DC.

1c. Edmund Silas Vawter b. Aug 1874, Nelson Co., VA. Shown on the 1880 Census Nelson Co., VA as Edmund Watts, named changed on the 1900 Washington DC census. He was living in Philadelphia in the 1910 census and with wife Millie were classified as black. They were married in 1906 and had no children. Edmund was a waiter. 1910 US Census 36th Ward Philadelphia, p.25A Sheet 11A Family #232.

2c. Lucy Elizabeth Vawter b. 14 Sep 1875 d. July 1878 Nelson Co., VA

3c. Alice Louis Vawter b. 17 Nov 1876 d. Jul 1878 Nelson Co., VA

4c. Annie Mitchell Vawter b. 15 Mar 1878, Bent Creek, VA . The 1880 Nelson Co., census states her name as Annie Marie Watts.

5c. George Henderson Vawter b. 16 Jul 1880. George m. Amelia H. Green b. 1899 in MS, who may have been his second wife. George visited his Walton relatives in 1928 in Appomattox Co., when he wrote a letter containing information on the Negro (mulatto) Vawters and their Walton Cousins. Likely his was the time in which he was corresponding with William Snyder Vawter as several letters are known. His address was 311 Cumberland St. Philadelphia, PA. in 1930 census for Philadelphia he was listed as a "clothes dyer" and his race was Negro. No children were shown in the household.

6c. David Doggett Vawter b. 19 Mar 1882 Nelson Co., VA in the 1910 Census for Washington DC, E. D. 147 Seet 5B line 66, his occupation was jeweler. She wife was named Sarah Louisa, b. in the West Indies. They married in 1905 but were childless in 1910. Both were classified as mulattos.

7c. Abraham Benjamin Vawter b. 27 Jun 1884 d. 25 Jun 1893 Washington, DC

8c. Enoch Marvin Vawter b. 5 Apr 1888. The 1900 Census shows him as a student in school. Nothing more is known of him.

4. John Vawter b. 1795 d. 1834 Lynchburg, VA

Book *Campbell County VA Chronicle* by R. H. Early pub. 1927, pages 279-280.

Lynchburg Companies in the War of 1812.

Captain James Dunnington's company of Virginia Militia, stationed at Camp Holly, first under Major Armistead, then under Colonel John H. Cocke from March 22nd, to August 22nd, 1813:

Includes John Vawter.

1830 Census Index Campbell Co., VA shows Family #340 John Vawlet

One male age 30-40 and one female age 30-40

Lynchburg, Virginia. Veteran's Buried in the Old city Cemetery, Outside the Confederate Section. This register includes every man buried or scattered within the Old City Cemetery, but outside the Confederate Section, who fought in a military conflict, served in the Armed Forces in a time of peace, or both.

John Vawter 1795?– 1834 War of 1812, Private, Capt. James Dunnington's Company of Virginia Militia

City of Lynchburg, Hustings Court WB C 250 Will of Mildred Echols date 15 Aug 1839 probate 7 Aug 1848. Mentions: nephew Henry Lazenby and Mary Vawter, widow of John Vawter, dec'd.

(no relationship given). Wit: J. Wills, Edward Butler, Edward Price. Exr: Samuel Miller.

Produced by John Wills and Edward B. Butler.

Given by Marigay Holloway email rootdigr@erols.com.

1850 Census Orange Co., VA M432, roll 967, p. 222A, en. 17 Aug. 1850,

family and dwelling 94/95

no township listed

Daniel G. Reynolds 48 M millwright [Real Est.] \$2000 Va.

Peggy Reynolds 62 F Va. (b. ca 1788)

Mary C. Clarke 25 F Va.

William G. Reynolds age 20 millwright b. VA

Richard Clarke 30 M millwright Va.

Mary Vawter 45 F Va. (b. ca 1805)

Francis Vawter 43 F Va. (b. ca 1807)

Whether this is Mary below is open to question. Age varies slightly, Polly is the nickname usually used for the name Mary.

1880 US census Orange, VA

Lawson Shaw age 35 b. VA

Jane wife age 36 b. VA

Betty dau. age 11 b. VA

Mary dau. age 9 b. VA

Henry son age 6 b. VA

Van Kennedy stepson age 21 b. VA

William Kennedy stepson age 18 b. VA

Nannie Kennedy step dau. age 16 b. VA

Polly Vawter relationship other female age 83 b. VA father b. VA mother b. VA

6. Moses Vawter Moses and Aaron went to KY and divided the 100A of land given to Benjamin Vawter, their father, for service in the Revolutionary War. Moses likely died in Clark County (formed in 1793) out of Bourbon County (formed 1786) out of Fayette County (formed 1780). On 26 May 1798 there was a notice of lands of approx. 109 acres in Clark County sold to satisfy back taxes and named Benjamin Vawter, warrant land.

7. Aaron Vawter. An extensive account of Aaron is found under a separate heading Aaron Vawter5 (Benjamin4, Richard3, unknown2, Bartholomew1) He and brother Moses went to KY to divide the land of Benjamin for Rev. War service.

8. Frances Vawter. Shown in the 1850 census, she is likely an unmarried daughter but no proof is found.

1850 Census Orange Co., VA M432, roll 967, p. 222A, en. 17 Aug. 1850,
family and dwelling 94/95

no township listed

Daniel G. Reynolds 48 M millwright [Real Est.] \$2000 Va.

Peggy Reynolds 62 F Va. (b. ca 1788)

Mary C. Clarke 25 F Va.

William G. Reynolds age 20 Millwright

Richard Clarke 30 M millwright Va.

Mary Vawter 45 F Va. (b. ca 1805)

Francis Vawter 43 F Va. (b. ca 1807)

1860 US Census Orange Co., VA

William G. Reynolds age 31

Levan M. Reynolds age 27

Elbridge M. age 6

William C. age 5

Molly L. age 3

Robt A. age 1

Frankee Vawter⁴, (Richard³, unknown, Bartholomew¹)

Frankee was the daughter of Richard Vawter and wife unknown. She received a portion of the personal property of her father Richard in his will dated 24 Oct 1798, proved 21 Jan 1799 Essex Co., VA. The following is found: *Item I lend to my three daughters, Margaret, Mary and Frankee Vawter and my son Benjamin Vawter my land and all the remainder of my estate of whatsoever material or kind that I am now possessed with after the above Legasees is taken out and further my Will. Benjamin Vawter to be appointed Executor.*

A marriage license in Caroline Co., VA shows Fanny Vawter to Adam Beazley 15 May 1799, Rev. J. Sorrell. In *Virginia Magazine of History* Vol 23 year end 1915. P199 Caroline Co., VA Marriages. 14 May 1797 Addam Beazley & Fanny Vawter by Jno. Sorrel. The dates are not researched to show which is correct.

Beasley researchers state that Adam's name was John Adam Beasley who married Frances Vawter. They had a son John Adam Beasley Jr who married Betty Willis Peatross and their son John Adam Beasley (3rd) married Sarah Editha Seal and had eight children. That this family stayed in the Richmond VA area.

As conflicting information the following is sent by another Beasley researcher: Caroline County, VA 10 Oct 1808 will of Adam Beasley. Names sons Willis, Boswell, Brumfield, Absalom, Richie and Reuben. Names daughters Lucy and Elizabeth who married James Rennolds. (GJNote: since Adam and Fanny married ca 1799 they could not have had this many children by 1808, but these may be children of a previous marriage so no proof is found)

Also noted by another researcher is that Adam Beasley married in Caroline Co., VA to Lucy Gaunt sometime before 1788 and that Frankee would have been a second wife.

Mrs. Jean (Beazley) Guice (Gary R. Guice) email jeanealogy@aol.com is a Beazley descendant. She states her uncle, as a boy over 65 years ago, copied some old notes found in a family trunk, which she now has in her possession. Her lineage as shown in these notes are:

Adam Beazley m. 1797 Caroline Co., VA to Fanny Vawter. It is noted a William A. Beazley b. 1761, but this date is confusing in the notes, could this be Adam?. Other notes give some details. One note says "Death of Fanny the widow of Adam Beazley 1824 in Virginia". Another note says "Transfer of estate - Fanny Beazley, the widow of Adam Beazley in Virginia (poss. Wheeling) 1824".

If this is Adam, his daughter could not have married in 1803 if he married in 1797 unless she was a daughter from a previous marriage.

Caroline Co., VA marriage records 1787-1810.

James Reynolds, and Betsey Beazley, daughter of A. Beazley, 26 Feb 1803. Sec. And Wit: William Wright, Pt.1, p. 2.

In the book, *Carolina Co., Records* pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA is found the abstracts and more connection to the Beazley family.

Robert Parker vs James Rennolds 8 Jul 1799.

Robert Park[er] vs. John Rennolds administrator. Robert Parker states that he is indebted to John Rennolds of Essex Co., and the said Rennolds is indebted to him. John Rennolds has died and his widow is adm. Nov 1797.

p. 5 Beazley, Cornelius vs. William Beazley, et al

Cornelius Beazley vs. Benjamin Vawter, surviving executor of Cornelius Beazley, decd., heirs: William Beazley, Edmund Beazley, Ephraim Beazley, Charles Beazley, Christopher Beazley, Ann Beazley, Theodorick Beazley and Mildred Beazley 2 Sep 1806. (GJ Note: Benjamin is the brother to Fanny Vawter Beazley)

Sarah Beazley, widow and adm. of John Beazley decd. vs. William Beazley, et al
 Sarah, widow vs. William Beazley, Nancy Beazley, John Beazley and Sally Beazley, infant
 children of the said John Beazley accompanied by John Sanders their Guardian. Court assigns
 one third part to the widow. 13 Jul 1807.
 John Beazley died intestate in 1798. Proved Jul 1807.

Robert Parker vs. David Powers. Robert Parker states that David Powers kept a tavern in Port
 Royal and in 1793 sold him a yoke of oxen. Aug 1808.

Cornelius Beazley sues for his share of his father's estate. 10 Dec 1810

Levi Park[er] and Nancy vs William, John, Sally Beazley, infants, by their guardian, Richard
 Saunders.

Levi Parker and Nancy Parker his wife formerly Nancy Beazley state that John Beazley died
 intestate leaving a widow and four children viz: Nancy Parker, William Beazley, John Beazley
 and Sally Beazley, the last three being infants. 9 Jul 1810.

Cornelius Beazley vs. William, Edmund, Charles, Christopher, Ann, Theodorick and Mildred
 Beazley. 1 Jul 1822

Washington Beazley and Nancy vs. Phebe and Reuben Pemberton, infants. Washington
 Beazley and Nancy Beazley his wife formerly Nancy Pemberton. That her father, John
 Pemberton, departed this life in 1808 intestate. He left Phebe Pemberton and Reuben
 Pemberton with William Pemberton since dead. (no date)

GJNote: To make some of the many connections the following information is included.

Martha Beasley, daughter of William and Ann Beasley of Caroline Co., was the 2nd wife of Henry Crutcher
 Jr. (1740-1807) Essex Co., VA. Their daughter Elizabeth Crutcher married Reuben Pemberton of Caroline
 Co. Henry and Martha (Beasley) Crutcher moved to Ky about 1795 as did the daughter Elizabeth Cruter
 Pemberton and her husband Reuben. Benjamin purchased land of Reuben Pemberton in 1794, likely at
 the time they decided to leave for KY. Reuben Pemberton and wife Elizabeth had a son Reuben
 Pemberton, Jr. who married Kitty Beasley in Oct 1818 in Henry Co., KY and moved back to Caroline Co.,
 VA ca 1830.

William Beazley and Mary, et al vs. John Turner's adm., James Turner, et al.
 William Beazley and Mary Beazley his wife, Mary Turner infant heir of John Turner, Jr., dec., by
 William Beazley her next friend, Daniel Turner and Elizabeth Turner infant children of John
 Turner, Sr., Evelina Turner, Lydia Turner, Polly Turner, John Turner, Robert Turner and
 Hezekiah Turner children and heirs of George Turner, dedc., a son of John Turner. (no date)
 Court order the division of estate into five equal parts. One fifth to William Beazley in right of his
 wife, one fifth to the guardian of Mary Turner, Daniel Turner and Elizabeth Turner each and the
 remaining one fifth to the infant children of George Turner. 13 Dec 1819.

Caroline Co., VA Legislative Petitions from 1777-1797.

26 Nov 1794, Cornelius Beazley states that he enlisted on 17 Feb 1777 in Col. Moses Hazen's
 regt and served for 3 years.

William A. Beazley. Land owner and tobacco farmer in Caroline Co. VA. Married Fanny Turner
 who may have had two brothers who were lawyers in Richmond. Her name was copied from an
 old Bible no longer in existence by an aunt of Jean Guice who died age 94 in Dec 1997. In the
 1830's they removed to Sumter Co., AL. Family tradition states the move from Caroline Co., VA
 involved 105 slaves and took 46 days. Richmond VA land deed shows William A. owned 633
 acres in 1837. The land was called "Poor House". There was a listing for a William Beazley est.
 with the land called "H. Wright est." (no date)

Caroline Co., VA marriage license. John Turner m. Fanny Davis, ____ 1790, by Theodorick
 Noell. Pt. 1, p. 68.

Children of William A. and Fanny (Davis - Turner) Beasley: Pamela Gillman email gillman@boulder.net is from this line and adds additional information below on the line of Richard and Charles who married sisters.

a. Harrison Coleman Beasley b. 1820 m. (1) Jackie Ann Arnold (no children) m. (2) Sarah Ann Elizabeth Peel. They settled in Kemper Co., MS just across the state line from Sumter Co., AL Civil War Record: Harrison Coleman Beasley, 43rd AL Reg. Enlisted in 1864 in Sumter Co., AL

Discharged May 5th, Gainsville, AL

Obituary of Harrison Coleman Beasley in the Kemper Co., MS newspaper - May 7, 1907

Mr. H. C. (Harrison Coleman Beasley) went to his reward last Thursday morning, and was buried the following day at Scooba. At 8 o'clock Friday morning a large number of his friends and neighbors assembled at his home to be present at his funeral services, at which his pastor, Rev. Jno. W. Ramsey officiated.

Deceased was born in Caroline County, Virginia, on March 4th, 1820, and died May 2, 1907, aged 87 years, 1 month, and 28 days.

At 17 years of age Mr. Beasley left Virginia for Alabama, settling in Sumter County, where he remained until the year 1870; he then moved to Mississippi, locating about five miles northwest of Scooba in Kemper County, where he continued to reside until the day of his death.

He was a member of the Methodist Church, and was faithful in his attendance upon all its ordinances. On the fourth Sunday in April he could not be convinced otherwise than that his pastor would preach at his church at 11 a.m. With this thought in his mind he went to the church, but finding no one present he returned home. As he was ascending the steps on his return, he in some way fell backward, from which he sustained injuries which resulted in his death.

Three sons, Edward, James and William have gone before him into eternity. He leaves a life-companion (on the 74th anniversary of whose birth his death occurred) (His wife was Sarah Ann Elizabeth Peel Beasley), two sons, J.D. (Jefferson Davis) and C.L. (Curtis L.), and three daughters, Mrs. M.C. Poole, Mrs. W. A. Thomas, and Miss Fannie Beasley, to mourn his loss.

Thus passes away another of Kemper's oldest citizens. (Rev.) Jno. W. Ramsey

b. William N. (Sam) Beasley b. 1821 d. 12 Jul 1848 unmarried

Will Book 1, page 312. Noncupative will. 12 July 1848. Wished his brother, Richard Beasley, to administer and divide his estate between his brothers and sisters. Witnesses: Edwin H. Watts, John Pollard. He died about 4 hours later.

c. Richard Beasley d. 29 Apr 1850 m. 16 Jan 1838 Catherine Hyde d. 17 Oct 1839. Left Sumter Co., AL and moved to Grapeland, TX.

1c. Patric Henry Beasley b. 8 Oct 1839 d. 28 Oct 1842

d. John W. Beasley m. 22 Jun 1833 Greene Co., AL to Alice W. Jones. He didn't live long after his marriage d. Oct 1838.

Sumter Co., AL Will Book I, page 70. John W. Beasley made his last will and testament on the 3rd day of October 1838 and left to his wife Alice Beasley his property after his just debts were paid, and requested his wife to board his brother, William N. Beasley, for 3 years until he finished school. Probated 28 Nov. 1838.

e. James T. Beasley d. AL

Will of James T. Beasley, Sumter Co., AL, records by Jenkins. Dated 28 Apr 1837. Estate of James T. Beasley deceased. Battaile Reynolds, one of the heirs, was ordered by the court to set a day to prove the last will and testament of said deceased. Court issued citation to heirs: William Hyde and wife Mariah ____; John B. Dudley; Charles Beasley; Richard Beasley; Battaille Reynolds and wife Mary; Matilda S. Beasley; Harrison Beasley and Matilda S. Beasley, minor heir of William A. Beasley, late of Caroline County Virginia".

f. Thomas Beasley d. AL m. 5 Jul 1842 Louisa Lawler. Book Alabama Record by Jones, Sumter County, Vol. 132. Thomas Beasley and Louisa Lawler 1 July 1842, solomized 5 Jul. Richard Beasley Bondsman.

1850 Census Sumter Co., AL # 1172 Louisa A. Beasley age 52.

Alabama Record, Vol. 126: Sumter Co., 12 Jun 1852 Thomas Beasley dec'd, L. A. Beasley, Adm.

- g. Mariah Beazley d. TX m. William Hyde
- h. Matilda S. Beazley m. 11 Sep 1837 Sumter Co., AL to Nathan Goree. Her guardian is named as Battaille Reynolds and states "Given under my hand this 11th day of September 1837 and signed B. Reynolds". Certified by N. B. Morgan, pastor of the church Clinton, Green County, AL. Nathan Goree m. (2) unknown in Green Co., AL shortly after.
- i. Charles Houston Beazley b. 1808 d. 13 Aug 1888. Left Sumter Co., AL and went to Grapeland, TX ca 1848.
 - m (1) 14 Dec 1834 to Thursa Hyde d. 10 Nov 1851
 - m (2) ca 1853 Catherine Pennington d. 13 Dec 1872
 - m (3) ca 1874 Sarah Fulgham.
 Children William Henry Beazley, Caledonia Isabella Beazley, Robert Henry Beazley, John Richard Beazley, Thomas Turner Beazley and Charles Harrison Beazley.
- j. Callie Beazley d. TX m. Mr. Daily? (This is prob. John B. Dudley as seen in will of brother)

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Court Deeds, 1758-1845, pub. 1990 by T. L. C. Genealogy, Miami Bc, FL, pgs 34-35 & 39.

Chancery Deed p. 137. 2 Apr 1810 from Edmund Beazley of Co., to Edmund Pendleton of Co., Whereas the said Edmund Beazley owes Benjamin Vawter, exec. of Cornelius Beazley decd, the sum of 85 pounds, being the balance of a judgement obtained against him in Co., Court, and to the said Benjamin Vawter, in his own right, the sum of \$30, and also to William Rennolds and William G. Pemberton the sum of \$20 each, and in order to secure the payment thereof, he agrees to convey the following property, that is to say the tract of land where on the said Edmund Beazley now lives containing about 200 acres, 1 horse, 1 desk, 3 feather beds and furniture, 1 walnut table, 1 cupboard, a weaver's comb, a pair of warping bars and boxes, one chest, a trunk, a case and bottles, 2 spinning wheels, 2 pair of cards, 20 barrels of corn, 11 casks and a gun, 20 stands, 4 setting chairs, a pair of sad irons, a pair of fire irons, a pair of tongs and a shovel, 4 pewter plates, 2 basins, an earthen dish, 3 iron pots, 1 oven, a frying pan, and a looking glass to Edmond Pendleton in trust for that purpose. Now this indenture. Edmund Beazley, for and in consideration of the premises and 6 shillings, grants to Pendleton, the aforesaid property to Pendleton in trust and for the following purposes, that is, that Pendleton shall sell any part of the land to secure payments of 40 pounds with interest to Philip Herishaw any time bef. Dec 25 next. Likewise, Pemberton may sell as much of the estate as needed to raise the sums of 85 pounds, \$30 and \$40 in case the money due to Henshaw is not paid.

Signed Edmund Beazley. Wit: Aaron Estes, Meriday Edwards, D. Estates and Richard Sale, Jr. page 157. 9 Dec 1816 betw. Edmund Pendleton of Co. of the 1st part, William Beazley, adm. de bonis non of Cornelius Beazley decd unadministered by Benjamin Vawter deceased who was the surviving exec. of the said Cornelius Beazley of the 2nd part, and John Turner of the county of the 3rd part. Edmund Beazley indebted to the said Benjamin Vawter, surviving exec. Of Cornelius Beazley decd the sum of 85 pounds and also to William Rennolds and William G. Pemberton each the sum of \$20, did on 2 Apr 1810 by deed convey to the said Edmund Pendleton amonth other things a tract of land whereon he lived containing about 200A in trust to sell the same for ready monty as should be sufficient to satisfy and pay the debts with interest from the date of the trust deed. Since the death of Benjamin Vawter, the said William Beazley has obtained the adm. of the estate of the said Cornelius Beazley, decd, unadministered by the said Benjamin Vawter and thereby became autorized to receive the money due the estate of Corenius Beazley.

At a sale of land by public autction, adv., John Turner was the highest bidder at 19 shillings an acre and the land was sold to him. Now this indenture, the said Edmund Pendleton, trustee in consideration of \$54.32, being the amount of principal and interest of the two debts due to the said Pemberton and Rennolds and in consideration of 116 pounds 19 shillings by the said John Turner to William Beazley, it being the principal and interest due to Corenius Beazley (estate) testified to the sale.

Edmund Pendleton has granted to John Turner, 1401/2 acres, part of the tract of land conveyed in the trust, bounded by William Beazley, Vawter's line, inc. the dwelling place of Edmund Beazley.

Signed Edm. Pendleton, William Beazley, recorded 10 Dec 1816.

Other Beasley materials not yet connected:

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1742/3-1744. Joseph Niplett a servant boy belonging to Bennett Beasley is adjudged twelve years old.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1746-1754 by John Frederick Dorman 1968. Page 10

It's ordered Charles Beasley pay John Beasley 225 pounds of Tobacco for nine days attendance as an evidence for him ads. Powell.

Caroline Co., Court Records 1750-52 by John Frederick Dorman page 41.

It's ordered William Taliaferro Gent. Settle the estate of John Pettross with Bennet Beasley.

Caroline Co., VA Court Records 9 Aug 1753

William Allison aget. Thomas Beasley. In debt. The defendant says he cannot deny the writing obligatory nor but he owes 2000 pounds of tobacco.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1755-1758. Part two. Abstracted by John Frederick Dorman, 1977. Washington, DC. Page 78.

10 Mar 1758. Frans. Sly, a free Negro, being committed to jail by James Jameson Gent. for hog stealing and being brought to the bar, John Vawter, John Beasley, Eliza Beasley, and Elias Blackburn, witnesses against him, being examined and their testimony considered, it is the opinion of the Court that Sly is guilty of the fact. Ordered that the Sheriff give him 25 lashes on his bare back at the public whipping post, he failing to pay down the £10 according to law, and Sly has time till next Court to enter into bond for his good behavior, himself in £20 and his security in ten to the sheriff.

Caroline Co., VA Order Books by John Frederick Dorman, 13 Mar 1766 Ordered that Samuel Major and Charles Beasley and their gangs assist William Hoard in making a bridge over Tuckahoe swamp.

More from the Book, A Digest of Orange County Will Books 1783/4-1838

BEASLEY, Bennet. Will made 7 Jan 1758; rec 28 Sept 1758. Exrs. Wife, Ann, Capt. W. Bell. Son Jeremiah. Mentioned Mathew & Mary Petross

BEASLEY, Bennett. Will made 31 May 1823; rec 23 Feb 1824. Exrs. William Kite, Henry Hansbarger (both refused) Wife Mary. Mentions Brother, James; Nephew Stephen Miller; Mary Beasley Admr.

BEASLEY, Mary (Widow of Bennett Beasley); Will made 12 Dec 1831, rec 26 Dec 1831. Exr. George Deane [refused] Sister Sarah Long only Legatee mentioned James Long with Armistead Long and Reuben Dean his securites, granted admr.

BEASLEY, James. Will made 12 Dec 1798; rec 24 Oct 1803. Exrs. Wife Ann, Son James. CH James, Sarah, Ann (Jones), Theodoshea (Mullins). Elizabeth (Watts), Mildred Neal; John, Edmond, William, Catey (Paul)

BEASLEY, James Will made 13 Apr 1821; rec 27 Aug 1821. Exrs. Son John and Sanford. Wife Mary. Ch. James, Durrett, John, Robert's two Sons, John and Robert, Elizabeth [Whkitlaw], James, Mary [Huckstep] In Estate Accpimt rec 27 Feb 1827. Legatees shown Tandy Collins, Nicholas Whitelaw, Willis Huckstep, James P. Sims Guardian of heirs of Robert Beasley, deced. Sanford Beasley, James Beasley

BEASLEY, John No will. Inventory rec 24 Oct 1782

BEASLEY, Robert. Memorandum of all the Estate that came into hands of John Head delivered by Sanford Beasley, late Administrator, given 26 Nov 1825, rec 28 Nov 1825

BEASLEY, William No Will. Estate Account with James Beasley and Robert Bramham, Administrators rec 22 Feb 1802.

Mary Ann Vawter⁴, (Thomas³, Edward², Bartholomew¹)

Mary Ann is the daughter of Thomas as shown by the one letter below. Some feel she is connected to Richard³, unknown², Barth¹, but in his will he lists his daughters as still having their maiden name. A Mary Vawter is found in the vicinity of Richard married after his death and is believed to be the correct daughter. Also, Mary Ann is not seen in the location of Richard that can be found.

A letter dated 1 Dec 1900 to Mrs. Egbert Jones from Ella Sheppard Burnley:

"Of the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Pitts Vawter, I (Ella Burnley) only know that a daughter Mary Ann married a Mr. Chaffin of Prince Edward County, a son Edward married Sarah Lee, dau. of Joseph Lee of Cumberland County. The last named couple were my great grandparents. A daughter, Martha, married a Mr. Faris, a son Ludwell never married. A son Lemuel remarried and had five children, and a daughter Elisabeth, married a cousin named Vawter and had two children. I have heard my dear grandmother say that her father was one of the loveliest characters she ever knew. He was known as "The widow's friend" and had a great many widows and orphans estates to look after. You perhaps know he lived where Prince Edward, Buckingham and Cumberland Counties join. He had built the old house which is still standing and never been out of the family."

On another page Mrs. Egbert Jones writes:

1. Mary Ann who married Mr. Chaffin of Prince Edward
2. Edward married Sarah Lee, dau. of Joseph Dabbs Lee
3. Martha married Mr. (John) Fariss
4. Ludwell never married
5. Lemuel remarried and had five children
6. Elizabeth married a cousin Vawter and had 2 children.

Mary Ann Vawter b. Jul/Aug 1861 d. 10 Nov 1845 Felicity, Clermont Co., OH m. 22 Aug 1778 Powhatan Co., VA to Christopher Chaffin II b. 1757 VA d. 10 May (Aug) 1836 Tazewell Co., VA Christopher Chaffin II was the son of Christopher Chaffin (the Younger), son of John, son of Christopher (the Elder).

Chris & Mary Ann were married by Rev. John Hyde Saunders, who was ordained 1772 by Bishop of London to serve James City parish; was there til 1785. It was in near ruins at his arrival. He was followed there by Bishop Madison who more or less closed it down.

In *VA/WV Gen. Data from Rev. War Pension & Bounty Land Warrant Records, Vol. 4*, by Patrick G. Wardell, pub. Heritage Books. Page 183, Chaffin, Christopher, entered service from Cumberland Co., VA, received Pension age 76 (1833) in Tazewell Co., VA where he died 10 Oct 1836. Married 22 Aug 1778 Mary Ann Vawter, Powhatan Co., VA, present Nathan Chaffin. Widow received Pension age 79 (1841) in Clermont Co., OH when dau. Tabitha Harvey b. 22 Nov 1779 made Affidavit they she and mother had been there since Dec 1836. Widow pension increased in 1843 (age 82) same county.

Abstracts of Cumberland Co., VA Will Book 1 and 2 1749-1782, by Katherine Reynolds, at Ft. Wayne, IN Library, p. 50. (Will book page 84) Will of John Chaffin, dated 26 Jun 1767 Pro. 25 Jun 1773. My two sons, Christopher and Josua, my two daughters Rachel Smith and Ruth Bradley. Ex: son, Joseph Chaffin. Wit: Henry Macon, John Slaughter, Roberts Smith. p. 92 Appr. of estate of John Chaffin. Taken 22 Mar 1773 by Robert Smith, John Slaughter, James Doss. (GJNote: this is Christopher's father called Christopher the younger.)

David and Jayne Chafin email dtc-jlc@ix.netcom.com has thoroughly researched and documented this line.

Christopher and Isham Chaffin on payroll of Capt. John Morton's Co. of Regulars, 28 June to 28 July 1776.; both also listed in same co. in 1781. DAR Gen. Index 2771: Continental Army, 4th Regulars, enlisted Feb. 1776 (Prince Edward) VA; was at Battle of Kings Mtn., Dunmore's War, Trenton, Princeton, and Valley Forge. Discharge Feb. 1778. Rec'd pension in Jeffersonville (Tazewell) VA, per deposition of Thomas D. Asberry (application 18 Nov. 1833 in Tazewell Co.,

age 76; Mary Ann makes widow's application : W4919). Bradshaw: History of Prince Edward County.

Listed as citizen under orders as defense against Indians in Tazewell Co. in Bickley: History of the Settlement of Indian Wars of Tazewell County, p. 197-203; in Annals of South West Virginia he is listed as posted at one of the Tazewell area forts, and also as a Montgomery Co. resident from the Revolution.

Annals of Tazewell County 1800-1922 mention him in 1818, appointed constable in 2d Battalion, in the room of John Belshe; on 1 July 1834 as 77 years old, a private, receiving an annual allowance of \$80; on tax lists 1816, 18, 19, & 20, and in 1820 Tazewell Census: He, over 45; 1 male 0-10, 2 females 0-10, 3 females 16-28, 1 female over 45.

Christopher and Mary Ann (Vawter) Chaffin had 10 children.

1. Tabitha Chaffin, b. 22 Nov 1779 d. ca 1852.

Married (1) Fountain Young in VA who d. 1813 at the Battle of Thames?

Married (2) 24 Jun 1816 Floyd, KY to Spencer Spears d. 1817

Married (3) 19 Feb 1820 Brown Co., OH to John Robinson d. by 1828

Married (4) 30 Apr 1828 Clermont Co., OH to Gersham Harvey.

According to Tabitha's deposition for pension application, the family lived in 1796 in Goochland Co., VA, which is where John (Chris's grandpa) had settled and died. In December of 1836, Mary Ann moved taking the children from apparently the South Point, OH area to Clermont Co., first to Cincinnati, then later to settle in Brown Co. at Felicity with Tabitha and her new husband.

Marriage number 3 is not fully substantiated but based on "oath of Samuel Young, son of said Tabitha". Per Wiley Young bio, Fountain died at the Battle of Thames (1813), and was with Gen. Harrison. 1811 (Greenup) KY Ta: Fountain Young. When she married Gershom, she used "Young" as last name. Tabitha in 1850 res. with daughter Elizabeth. Bio of Spencer Spears, Jr. says she and Spencer sold their Floyd Co. land and were moving to Cincinnati, but he died en-route. She lived there 1817-20, then went to Felicity (Clermont), where she lived with "her son" (?), and died 1852. We know her mother Mary Ann (Vawter) Chafin also came to live with her there until she died. I also have a later date, source unknown, saying Tabitha died in 1857-8. Extensive court records from (Floyd) KY indicate that she and Spencer left the area to take her children from their overseers (they had been bound out): see said records in Annals of Floyd County, KY. Further info in Clermont and Brown Counties on J. C. Ginnings says that Fountain was starting out for New Orleans, but heard of Jackson's victory in battle there and returned to VA. Says nothing further of his involvement in 1812 War.

She had 8 children

With Fountain Young: Samuel F. Young, Christoher Omega Young, Morgan Young, Elizabeth Young, Thomas Young, Moriah/Mariah Young and Mary Ann Young.

With Spencer Spears: Spencer Spears, Jr.

Tabitha went to court over the children and is found in the following:

Annals of Floyd Co., KY related to Tabitha Chafin Young Spears Harvey:

19 May 1817: Robert Haws appointed administrator of estate of Fountain Young, dec'd.

18 Aug. 1817: Subpoena vs. Spencer Spears and wife to appear and show why their children should not be bound out.

15 Sep. 1817: Ordered bound out: Omega Young (age 16 on 23 May last) and Morgan Young to Peter Amyx, carpenter; Thomas Young, 13 on 23 May last, to Henry B. Mayo (farmer) "with additional freedom due a good second rate horse saddle and bridle; Betsy Young, 12 on 13 Dec last to Thomas C. Brown; Mariah Young, age 10 on 16 Dec last to Robert Haws.--elsewhere 1818 Haws named as tavernkeeper.

17 Nov. 1817: Thomas C. Brown appointed guardian of heirs of Fountain Young, dec'd. Names:

Christopher, Thomas, Betsy, Moriah and Morgan (all under 16)

26 Dec. 1817: Indentures of Omega, Thomas, Betsy and Maria read and recorded (where's Morgan?)

19 Jan 1818: Charges filed by Tabitha vs. Robert Haws to whom daughter is bound, saying the apprentice is being abused. He is acquitted

17 Feb. 1818: Tabitha refiles same charges; Haws to appear next court.

16 Mar. 1818: Haws appears and is acquitted

15 June 1818: Motion of Thomas C. Brown, gdn. of infant heirs of Fountain Young, dec'd, ordering subpoena issued against Robert Haws and Peter Amyx to bring their apprentices Omega and Maria Young to court, and show cause why said apprentices are not dealt with according to the law's direction and their indentures' requirements.

Also ordered Tabitha Spears subpoenaed to show why daughter Mary Ann should not be bound out. NOTE THAT THIS IS WHEN THE SPEARS LEFT FOR OHIO.

2. Edwin Chafin b. ca 1781 in VA poss. Charlotte Co.
3. Omega Chafin b. 12 Mar 1784 in Charlotte Co., VA d. 9 May 1865 in Five Forks (Stokes Co.) NC. One son known: Omega Chafin, Jr.

4. Christopher Chafins III, b. ca 1782-1785 in VA , Goochland Co., m. 1802 in VA to Mary Ann Roberts b. ca 1780-1785 . Information on this line also furnished by Jennifer Jones Taylor email bobnjen@burgoyne.com.

Children: Joshua Chafin, Alafair Chafin, Stanley Chafin, Mary Ann Chafin, Pleasant Chafin, William Chafin, Thomas Chafin, Nathan Chafin, Margaret Chafin, Elizabeth Chafin and Nancy Chafin (not proved)

- a. Pleasant Chafin m. Polly Chapman b. ca 1816
 - a1. May A. Chafin b. ca. 1834
 - a2. Peggy Chafin b.ca. 1836
 - a3. Thomas Chafin b. ca 1837 m. Sarah Curry
 - a4. Christopher Chafin b. ca 1839 m. Jane Curry
 - a5. Joshua Chafin b. ca 1841 m. Rebecca Browning
 - a6. Edward Chafin b. ca 1843 m. Sarah Varney
 - a7. Chloe Chafin b. ca 1847 m. William Mahone
 - a8. William Chafin b. ca 1845 m. Trithany Mahone
 - a9. Elizabeth Chafin b. ca 1849
 - 10a. Lewis Chafin b. ca 1853
 - 11a. John L. Chafin b. ca 1854 m. Mahulda Varney
 - 12a. Nathan Chafin b. ca 1855
- b. William Chafin b. ca 1817 m. Sarah Deskins
- c. Nathan Chafin b. ca 1820 m. Matilda Varney

5. Thomas Chafin b. ca 1787 in VA m. 8 May 1811 in Tazewell Co., VA to Polly Asberry
6. Mary Ann Chafin b. 1788 Charlotte Co., VA m. Mr. Brooks

There is a Bounty Land Warrant for War of 1812 for Mary Brooks, widow of Thomas Brooks; 1840 (Tazewell)VA census has a Richard Brooks. 1839 (Carter) KY tax has Edward Brooks. (Tazewell) VA 1802 Pers. Pty Tax: Thomas, Richard, John, William, William Jr.. 1785 (Campbell) VA PPTx: James. 1782 (Washington) VA PPTx: Elizabeth. 1793 (Wythe) VA PPTx: THomas (3tithe), William (3 tithes), John (1)

7. Elizabeth Chafin b. 1789 Charlotte Co., VA m. 25 Mar 1812 Tazewell Co., VA to Witt Asberry. 1840 Census Tazewell Co., VA shows Thomas H. Asberry 1 male under 5/ 1m 5-10/3 m 10-15/1 m 15-20; 1 fem20-50/1 f under 5/ 2 f 10-15/ 1 f 20-30. Head of hslid must be the son. Poss. m. (2) 21 Jun 1822 in Tazwell Co., VA shown as "Betsy" Chafin m. George Hichenbothan

8. Martha "Patsy" Chafin b. ca 1790 Charlotte Co., VA
m. (1) 28 Oct 1808 Floyd Co., KY to Elisha Wellman
poss. m. (2) 28 Jun 1823 to George Hichenbothan Tazwell Co., VA This is the son of Moses and Betsy Garrison Higgenbotham.

9. Ruth Chafin b. ca 1790 in Charlotte Co., VA m. 14 Apr 1823 in Tazwell Co., VA to Henry Gilaspy. 1840 (Tazewell) VA census: Henry H. Gilaspy: 2 males under 5/ 1 m 5-10/ 1m 20-30/ 1 fem under 5/ 1 f 20-30. (Likely a son)

10. Margaret Chafin b. ca 1791 in VA m. (1) Mr. Jennings/Buinnings m. (2) 1 Oct 1829 to Thomas Crabtree. An 1793 Wythe Co., VA tax list shows William Jennings but is unconfirmed as her husband.

Misc Birth & Deaths from the Tri-State Area - Ky, WV, OH, Prepared by: JSDaniel@aol.com (no sources given for information)

Surnames	Birth date	Death date		Burial Place
Spouse's name	Father	Mother		
CHAFIN, Chloe	abt 1847			
William MAHONE	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Christopher	abt 1780	abt 1833		
Mary ROBERTS	Christopher CHAFIN	Mary Ann VAWTER		
CHAFIN, Christopher	abt 1757	10 Aug 1836		
Mary Ann VAWTER		Christopher CHAFIN		
CHAFIN, Christopher	abt 1738	1769		
	John CHAFIN			
CHAFIN, Christopher	abt 1839			
Jane CURRY	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Dock Lee	28 Apr 1872			
Sophia FARLEY	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, Edward	abt 1843			
Sarah VARNEY	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Elizabeth	abt 1849			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Evaline	abt 1865			
	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, Florence	29 Nov 1889	27 Feb 1957		
Albert Young BROWNING	Dock Lee CHAFIN	Sophia FARLEY	LOW GAP CEM, BRADERICK HILL,	
LAW CO, OH				
CHAFIN, Frances	abt 1868			
	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, Hiram Howard	28 Jan 1900	30 Mar 1924		
	Dock Lee CHAFIN	Sophia FARLEY	LOW GAP CEM, BRADERICK HILL, LAW	
CO, OH				
CHAFIN, Jeff				
	Dock Lee CHAFIN	Sophia FARLEY		
CHAFIN, John	abt 1690	aft 1770		
CHAFIN, John				
	Dock Lee CHAFIN	Sophia FARLEY		
CHAFIN, John	abt 1866			
	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, John L	abt 1854			
Mahulda VARNEY	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Joshua	abt 1841			
Rebecca BROWNING	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Lewis	abt 1853			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, May A	abt 1834			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Nathan	abt 1855			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Nathan	abt 1820			
Matilda VARNEY	Christopher CHAFIN	Mary ROBERTS		
CHAFIN, Peggy	abt 1836			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Pleasant	abt 1815	bef 1870		
Polly CHAPMAN	Christopher CHAFIN	Mary ROBERTS		
CHAFIN, Polly	abt 1853			
	Pleasant CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN		
CHAFIN, Robert	abt 1875			
	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, Roxie	abt 1873			
	William Marion CHAFIN	Trithany MAHONE		
CHAFIN, Roxie Mae	12 Mar 1897	16 Oct 1941		
Claude Forgey DANIEL	Dock Lee CHAFIN	Sophia FARLEY	ROME CEM, PROCTERVILLE, OH	
CHAFIN, Thomas	abt 1837			

Sarah CURRY CHAFIN, Wallace	Pleasant CHAFIN abt 1879 William Marion CHAFIN	Polly CHAPMAN Trithany MAHONE
CHAFIN, Wayne Ora WHITE CHAFIN, William Sarah DESKINS CHAFIN, William	Dock Lee CHAFIN abt 1817 Christopher CHAFIN abt 1870 William Marion CHAFIN abt 1845	Sophia FARLEY Mary ROBERTS Trithany MAHONE
CHAFIN, William Marion Trithany MAHONE CHAPMAN, Polly Pleasant CHAFIN	Pleasant CHAFIN abt 1816	Polly CHAPMAN

These families are all living in the same area and next door to one another. They are likely children of this line but are not yet placed.

CENSUS YR: 1850 STATE or TERRITORY: VA COUNTY: TAZEWELL DIVISION: WESTERN DISTRICT REEL NO: M432-979 PAGE NO: 251B

35 493 493 GILLESPIE WILLIAM 40 M CARPENTER VA
36 493 493 BAINS CLINTON 22 M MERCHANT VA
37 493 493 GILLESPIE JAMES 18 M CARPENTER VA

38 494 494 HIGGINBOTHAM CHARLES 48 M BLACKSMITH 800 VA
39 494 494 HIGGINBOTHAM REBECCA 50 F VA
40 495 495 HIGGINBOTHAM THOMAS J 32 M FARMER 6,200 VA
41 495 495 HIGGINBOTHAM NANCY 33 F VA
42 495 495 HIGGINBOTHAM JOSEPH B M VA
1 495 495 HIGGINBOTHAM MARY E 2 F VA

2 496 496 HIGGINBOTHAM SAMUEL W 35 M FARMER 450 VA
3 496 496 HIGGINBOTHAM DORINDA C 35 F VA
4 496 496 HIGGINBOTHAM JOHN C 12 M VA X
5 496 496 HIGGINBOTHAM JAMES S S 6 M VA X
6 496 496 HIGGINBOTHAM SAMUEL H 4 M VA
7 496 496 ASBERRY HELENOR 22 F VA

CENSUS YR: 1850 STATE or TERRITORY: VA COUNTY: TAZEWELL DIVISION: WESTERN DISTRICT REEL NO: M432-979 PAGE NO: 215A

41 7 7 ASBURY GEORGE 35 M 700 VA
42 7 7 ASBURY POLLY 30 F VA X
1 7 7 ASBURY WASHINGTON 12 M FARMER VA
2 7 7 ASBURY JOHN 10 M VA
3 7 7 ASBURY FLORINA 7 F VA
4 7 7 ASBURY JAMES 5 M VA
5 7 7 ASBURY WYATT 20 M VA
6 7 7 ASBURY MARY 2 F VA

28 11 11 HIGGINBOTHAM JAMES J 29 M FARMER 250 VA X
29 11 11 HIGGINBOTHAM LOUISA 35 F VA X
30 11 11 HIGGINBOTHAM BALAN W 11 M VA
31 11 11 HIGGINBOTHAM MARTHA C 7 F VA
32 11 11 HIGGINBOTHAM ISABELLA D 5 F VA

24 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN B W 26 M FARMER VA X
25 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN PRACILLA 30 F VA X
26 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN REES T 9 M VA
27 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN ELIZA 7 F VA
28 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN WILLIAM B 5 M VA
29 34 34 HIGGINBOTHAN LETTETIA 3 F VA
30 35 35 HIGGINBOTHAN WILLIAM 63 M FARMER VA X
31 35 35 HIGGINBOTHAN BETSY 36 F VA X
32 35 35 HIGGINBOTHAN REBECCA 21 F VA

Augustine Vawter/Vaughter3 (Benjamin2, Bartholomew1)

Augustine Vawter was b. ca 1728/29. The indenture made in 1746 states he is an orphan and son of Benjamin Vawters.

Essex Co. Deed 1745-1749 p. 29 This indenture made this 15th day of April in year of our Lord 1746 six witnesses, Thomas Waring, Benjamin Winslow, Wm. Roane, Wm. Daingerfield, Frances Waring & Samuel Hipkins, Gent. Justices of the peace of the county of Essex do by these presents bind Augustine Vawters of the Parish of St. Anns, son of Benjamin Vawters in the county of Essex deceased, an orphan of the age of seventeen years, as an Apprentice to Adam Linsley of the county of Caroline, Mill Wright, with him to dwell and serve during the full time and term of 4 years to commence from the day of the date hereof. Adam shall do his utmost endeavour to teach and instruct said Augustine the art and trade of Mill Wright and House Carpenter provide sufficeint cloathing meat drink washing and Lodging. Augustine and Adam doth bind himself his heirs firmly in the penal sum of twenty pounds sterling month of Great Britain. Signed Adam Lindsey & Augustine Vawter. Record 15 Apr 1746.

Book *Colonial Caroline, A History of Caroline Co., VA* by T. E. Campbell, p. 444 Apprentices. Apprenticeships had to be sanctioned by the court.

1748 Augustine Vaughter Master, Adam Lindsay, Carpenter and Millwright.

"Pamunkey Neighbors of Orange County, Virginia - Lindsay, Mills, Montague, Stevens and related families and neighbors", by Ruth Trickey Sparacio & Sam Sparacio; Gateway Press, Baltimore, 1985. Section of 1741-1750

1748-1749 "Upon motion of Augt. Vaughter agt. Adam Lindsay, his master, the said Vaughter made it appear to the court that he was age of 21 years, it is therefore ordered that he be free of the said Adam Lindsay."

Section 1751-60 Nov 1751 "It is ordered that Adam Lindsay be summoned to next court to answer the petition of Aug. Vawters."

Virginia Court Records, Caroline Co., VA County Surveys 1729 -1762 by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, The Antient Press, McLean, VA Copyright 1997. P. 72.

Adam Lindsay 294 acres 11 Jul 1755. On 10 August 1759, this land was granted to William Lindsay. (See Virginia Land Patents and Grants, Book 34, page 335.)

Pamunkey neighbors of Orange County, Virginia by the Antient Press provided the following information from Mrs. S. Farrow Styles of Houston, Tx a desc. of John Payne Hill. She writes (part of a long letter) "Matilda Payne Hill was the Widow of Colo. Henry Hill (Colo. in the war of 1812). She was born in 1797, the daughter of John Payne of Orange County and his wife, Susannah (Suckey) Lindsay. Susannah, the daughter of Adam Lindsay and Elizabeth Garnett, the daughter of James Garnett and Sarah Taylor, the dau. of William Taylor.

King & Queen County Records Concerning 18th Century Persons Fifth Collections Vol. XIV, Baltimore 1961, Orange Co. Library System.

Will of William Taylor 1756. Records of Essex Co., WB 12 page 69. William Taylor of Essex 15 Oct 1756. 15 Aug 1763. Refers to my "four children". Son John, dau. Elizabeth wife of James Noel, Sarah, wife of James Garnett, Tabitha. Grandsons William Noel, Thomas Garnett and Taylor Noel. Grandchildren Usilar Noel and Taylor Noel. Exor. Son John Taylor, son in laws James Garnett and James Noel. Signed William Taylor witnesses: Jas. Garnett, Wm. Garnett, Ann Garnett and Larkin Noell.

Augustine Vawter witnessed the deed in 1750 Culpeper Co., VA from John2 Vawter to his children. There are two known Augustines, one b. 1706/07 and one here b. ca 1728/29. Which Augustine signed the deeds is yet unknown. See Augustine2 file for complete deeds.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1746-1754 Abstracted by John Dorman, 1971, Washington, DC. Sept 1753 Petition. William Armistead Gent. Agt. John Carter and Augustine Vawter. Judgment is granted the plaintiff for £3.18.0. with interest from 1 May 1753.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1740-1744 part 2. By John Dorman, 1973, Washington, DC. 8 Jun 1744. Edward Scrimshaw deed to Ephraim Simons was proved by John Carter, James Bramlitt and Richard Vawter, witnesses thereto. (GJNote: is this Richard, Jr. seen in the 1750

deeds of John² Vawter in Essex with Augustine? Are they brothers? John Carter is contemporary in age to this Augustine)

From *Wm. & Mary College Quarterly* Vol. 3, 1894-95, p. 205. John Carter, b. ca 1729, d. Caroline Co., VA m. (1) Miss Armistead, (2) Hanna Chew, dau. of John Chew of Spotsylvania and Mary Beverley, dau. of Capt. Harry Beverley, 13 children.

No children are known of Augustine.

Margaret³ Vawter (unknown², Bartholomew¹)

From an old VVV newsletter comes a question. Who is the Margaret Vawter who married Robert Hill, Sr.? Robert was b. 10 Mar 1750 Culpeper Co., VA and moved to KY ca 1789 and d. 28 Jul 1833 Bourbon Co. KY. No will is found and he is a Rev. War soldier enlisted 1778 and discharged Aug 1780. Pension application 1 Apr 1833. Whether this Margaret really exists is open to question. The Hill/Towles and Vawter lines are connected in many lines.

Book *Tylers Quarterly Historical Vol. XII* pub. 1932 Richmond Press. Article of Towles and Clark Families. P26-27. Russell b. 23 Feb 1716, son of William Hill & Frances (Needles) Hill. Found in Parish records of Christ Church of Middlesex Co., VA
Russell Hill & Anne Towles married 11 Apr 1738. Anne, the dau. of Stokeley and Ann Towles. Children were Frances, b. 25 Feb and d. 12 Mar 1739 and son William and Henry.

1. William Hill m. Frances dau. of Joseph Wood of Culpeper. William Hill will dated 25 Jan 1809, Prob. 20 Apr 1812. Wife Frances. Children, Ann m. Geo. Roberts; Russell; Armistead; Sally; Lucy m. Nalle; Elizabeth "Betsy" m. Capt. Daniel Brown, Rev. War service, received pension and was High Sheriff; William and Patsey m. Colvin.

2. Henry, called Col. Henry Hill m. Ann, dau. of Ambrose Powell. His will dated 12 Feb 1812 names the following: dau. Field and Ann; sons Robert, Henry, A. P. and Thomas. In the decree of the Towles settlement of estate, the share of Henry Hill is divided between his sons Ambrose P., Henry and Thomas, Daus Frances wife of Henry Field, Ann wife of Thornton Stringfellow and the following children of his son Robert: Wm. H. Hill, Nancy P. wife of John Booton, Frances R. wife of Edmund Thompson, Mary B. Hill and Robert C. Hill.

Note: a Booten connection is found. Ephraim Rucker, son in law of John Vawter s/o Bartho., in his will dated 24 Sep 1796 prov. 28 Dec 1797 gives to dau. Tomagen Rucker and dau. Anna Rucker and her two sons, John Booten and Ambrose Booten.

It would seem by this settlement dated 1845 that Robert and wife are deceased. This could be the Robert Hill who married Margaret Vawter.

Will of William Booten of Bromfield parish, Culpeper Co., Will Book B&C, pub. 1965 by Dorothy Wulfeck. Will dated 13 Nov 1779 proven 17 Apr 1787 (Note: which William is unknown) Legatees: Wife Judah Booten. Sons: William Booten (a minor), Lewis Booten. Son-in-law James Bohannon. Children of son Ambrose Booten, dec'd. Exec. Wife Judah Booten, Russell Hill, Ephraim Rucker, Henry Hill. Wit. Jacob Ward, Augustin Rucker, John Deer, Richard Vernon.

(GJ Note: Henry Hill was the exc. of Thomas Sparks, whose wife was Mary Towles and father of Mary Sparks, wife of Russell Vawter)

There is a connection bet. the Hills and Towles who married into the family of Richard Vawter, s/o John. Richard m. Frances Towles, dau. of Stokeley and Ann Towles. Also, Richard's son Russell married into the Towles family through dau. Mary Towles and husband, Thomas Sparks and their dau. Mary Sparks m. Russell Vawter. Additionally, John Vawter, brother of Russell m. (1) Frankee Ward dau. of Jacob Ward and Ann Hill.

Another connection: Culpeper Co. Will Book B & C, Will of John Simpson dates 22 Jul 1776 proven 16 Dec 1776, Dau: Elenor Booten and others, Wit: Richard Vawter.

Book *Virginia Land Records*, Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc. 1982, indexed by Gary Parks. Page 307. 1797 Robert Hill, of the first part; Thomas Walker, Joseph Gwathmey and Mary his wife, John Hillyard and Ann his wife, Agnes Hill, and Susannah Hill of the second part, and John Hill of the third part. John Hill, late of King Wm., gent. Deceased, father of the said Robert. Frances Walker late wife of Thos. Walker deceased. P.104.

On the internet is found in a World Family Tree, Hill Family CD 7 Tree 1993 which includes the connection of the Ward and Booten families connected again to Richard3, John2, Barth1. Again, no proof is offered on this genealogy and is listed for reference only. Maria Bobo, email ronquill2@msn.com has supplied the material

Thomas Hill b. ca 1658 Middlesex Co., VA d. 1720 m. Ann (Russell?)

children:

1. William Hill b. 20 Jul 1684 Middlesex Co., VA m. Frances Needles b. 19 Mar 1689/90 Middlesex Co., VA. Married 7 Sep 1710 Middlesex Co., VA

a. Thomas Hill b. 20 May 1711 Middlesex Co., VA d. 3 Aug 1720 Middlesex.

b. William Hill b. 7 Nov 1712 d. 2 Jan 1759

c. Richard Hill b. 15 Jan 1714/15 Middlesex Co., VA d. 23 Jan 1714/15

Middlesex Co., VA

d. Russell Hill b. 23 Feb 1717/18 Middlesex Co., VA d. 7 Sep 1789 Middlesex m.

11 Apr 1738 to Anne Towles b. 23 Apr 1719 Middlesex Co., VA. Father, Stokely Towles, mother Ann Vallott

1d. Frances Hill b. 25 Feb 1739/40 d. 12 Mar 1739/40

2d. William Hill b. ca 1740 Culpeper Co., VA d. ca 1809 m. Frances

Wood d. ca 1812. Father, Joseph Wood. Children: Russell, Armistead, William Ann m. George Roberts, Sarah "Sally" m. John H. Brown, Lucy m. Mr. Nalle, Betsy m. Mr. Brown, Fanny d. bef. 1812, Patsy m. James Clovin.

3d. Henry Hill b. 1743 Culpeper Co. VA 3 12 Sep 1815 Culpeper Co., VA m. Ann Powell. Father, Ambrose Powell. Children: Frances m. Henry Field, Ann m. Thornton Stringfellow, Robert, Henry b. 5 Oct 1782 d. Feb 1848 Culpeper m. Matilda Payne, Ambrose Powell and Thomas Hill.

e. Judith (Judah) Hill b 2 Jun 1719 Middlesex Co., VA m. William Botten d. ca 1787 Culpeper Co., VA. Married 22 Jan 1738/39.

1e. Ambrose Booten d. bef 1779 Culpeper Co., VA m. Tomagen Rucker b. ca 1749 VA d. KY. Father Ephraim Rucker m. Margaret. Children: John and Ambrose Booten.

2e. (Daughter) Booten m. James Bohannon

3e. Lewis Booten

4e. William Booten

f. Thomas Hill b. 17 Jun 1722 Middlesex Co., VA

g. Needles Hill b. 26 Jan 1727/28 Middlesex Co., VA d. 30 May 1746

h. Anna Hill b. 25 Jul 1730 Middlesex Co., VA m. Jacob Ward b. 1730 Culpeper Co., VA d. 1791 Culpeper Co., VA m. ca 1750 Culpeper Co., VA

1h. Frankey Ward d. 1791/92 Surry Co., NC m. John Vawter b. ca 1750 Culpeper Co., VA d. 1817 Elbert Co., GA. Father Richard Vawter, Mother Frances Towles (see John4 file)

2h. John Ward b. 25 Apr. 1755 Culpeper Co., VA d. 15 Sep 1838

Stokes Co., NC m. Rachel Vernon b. 27 Sep 1759 Lunenburg Co., VA d. 28 Sep 1844 Stokes Co., NC. Married 21 Dec 1779 Surry Co., NC. Father Jonathan Vernon, Sr. Mother Rebecca Worth.

3h. William Ward b. 12 Aug 1757 Culpeper Co., VA d. 12 Dec 1850 Elbert Co., GA m. Sarah Vernon b. 1764 VA d. 1840 m. 19 Dec 1782 Culpeper Co., VA Father Richard Vernon, Sr. Mother Sarah Tinsley

4h. Jacob Ward

5h. Austen Ward

6h. Judah Ward b. 20 Mar 1764 Culpeper Co., VA m. 3 Aug 1785 Culpeper Co., VA to James Bledsoe.

7h. Anne Ward

8h. Sarah Ward m. Mr. Yager

2. Mary Hill b. 14 Feb 1678/79

3. Rebecca Hill b. 30 Aug 1682

4. Rebecca Hill (2nd of the name) b. 28 Nov 1686 Middlesex Co., VA m. 31 Dec 1704 Middlesex Co., VA to John Hughes

5. Isabella Hill b. 1 May 1698 Middlesex Co., VA m. 20 May 1729 to John Jones

6. Richard Hill

Augustine Vawter2 (Bartholomew1)

Augustine was born ca 1706/07 Essex Co., VA and was alive in 1753 by deed. Married Mary Mitchell found alive in Essex County as late as 1760. One child named Alice is shown receiving money from the estate of John Mitchell

Thomas Mitchell likely married twice, 1st to Mary and 2nd to Elizabeth. Mary Vawter inherited from the estate of Elizabeth Mitchell. John Mitchell, son of Thomas, in 1760 Caroline Co. bequeaths to Alice Vawter.

Essex Co., Deed Book 11 dated 20 Mar 1718 p. 118-119.

Augustine Vawter, 11 years old bound to Bernard Noel (born ca 1706/7)

Bernard Noel, brother of Margaret Noel wife of John Vawter, died in 1748 and Mary Vawter is a witness to the will of Bernard Noel. *Lastly, I constitute and appoint my loving Wife, Sarah Noel, and Thomas Ayres and William Hord Executrix and Executors of this my last Will and Testament; In Testamony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Tenth day of February in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and forty eight. Bernard Noel. Wit: W. Hord, William Ayres, Mary Vawter. At a court held for Essex County at Tappahannock on 18 Jul 1749. The will of Bernard Noel was exhibited in court by Sarah Noel and sworn by the witnesses named above. Also on this date Thomas Ayres & John Retterford agree to make inventory of the estate of Bernard Noel.*

Prior to her marriage Winifred Vawter rented out land to Willoughby Pugh, deeded to her by her father John Vawter. Found in Essex Co. Deed 1745-1749 pp. 395-398 18 Nov 1749 between Winifred Vawter and Willoughby Pugh to farm 60 acres of Land (deed as shown above) for 16 years paying during the first two years quit rents, then 14 years to Winifred Vawter and heirs yearly rents of one pound fifteen shillings. Willoughby shall not build any house except framed work with mortice and Tenant according to the custom of VA or other building without consent of Winifred. Willoughby Pugh should have Liberty of Wood and Bark and said Land for Tanning and Turning and shall not be denied to profit thereby what he can at convenient times make use of. Wit: Bartho: Vawter, Augus: Vawter, Saml. Browne. Signed Winifred Vawter (GJNote: the above is Augustine not Angus Vawter)

Book *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, King & Queen Co., VA; Records Concerning 18th Century Persons pub. 1981 by Beverley Fleet. P. 418 20 Mar 1749/50 p.443. William Noel, son of Bernard Noel dec'd of St. Anns parish, Essex Co., age 14, bound apprentice to Augustine Vawter, millwright and house carpenter.

There are two Augustines known. One in Caroline Co. b. ca 1727/28 and this Augustine b. ca 1706/07. Which signed the deeds below is yet unproved.

From the book *Culpeper County Virginia Deeds, 1749-1755*, by Dorman, pgs. 121-126.

Deed Book A-121 recorded 7-8 Feb 1750. John Vawter of Essex County to Ephraim Rucker and Margaret his wife of Culpeper County. Lease and release; for the love and good will he hath to his son in law and daughter Ephraim and Margaret Rucker and for 5 shillings. 200 acres, part of a tract granted John Vawter for 700 acres by patent 20 July 1736.....corner to Kirtley and Stanton.... John Vawter. Witnessed: Bartholomew Vawter, Richard Vawter Senr., Angus Vawter, Richard Vawter. 15 Mar 1749/1750. Proved by Richard Vawter, Richard Vawter, Junr. and Angus Vawter.

Book A-126, Pages 126-131. Deed recorded 7-8 Feb 1750. John Vawter of Essex County to Angus Vawter of same. Lease and release; for the love and good will that he hath for his son (in release) Angus Vawter and for 5 shillings. 250 acres, being one half of a tract granted to John Vawter for 700 acres by pattennt 20 Jul 1736 (except 200 acres which John Vawter hath already given to Ephraim Rucker and Margaret, his wife)....corner to Kirtley...to Conway's land.... Line that divides this land from the other half which is allotted for Richard Vawter son of the aforesaid John Vawter. John Vawter. Witnessed: Bartholomew Vawter, Augustine Vawter, John Vawter, Richard Vawter, Jr., Richard Vawter. 15 Mar 1749/1750. Proved by Richard Vawter, Richard Vawter, Jr. and Augustine Vawter.

Book A-131, Pages 131-136. Deed recorded 7-8 Feb 1750. John Vawter of Essex County to Richard Vawter of Orange County. Lease and release; for the love and good will he hath for his son Richard Vawter and 5 shillings....250 acres being one-half of a tract granted unto John Vawter for 700 acres by pattennt 20 July 1736 (except 200 acres which John Vawter hath already given and sold to Ephraim Rucker and Margaret his wife)... to

Conway's line...line which divides this land from the other dividant which is allotted for Angus Vawter son of the aforesaid John Vawter...to Kirtley's land...to Ephraim and Margaret Rucker's land....John Vawter. Witnesses: Bartholomew Vawter, Angus Vawter, Richard Vawter, Jr. and Augustine Vawter. 15 Mar 1749/1750. Proved by Richard Vawter, Jr., Angus Vawter and Augustine Vawter.

Essex County Deeds 1752-1754 pp. 84-85. Indenture 25 Jun 1752 bet. Augustine Vawter of Essex and Thomas Brown. Thomas Brown as apprentice to Augustine for 3 years and 9 months, the said Thomas now being the age of 22 years. To teach the art and mistery of a millwright and house carpenter and give a a suit of cloaths and as many tooles as is sufficent to build a Tub Mill and to the said Apprentices Publick Leavies during this term. Signed Augst. Vawter and Thos: Brown

p. 201 Indenture 20 Mar 1753 bet. Augustine Vawter of Essex and George Robinson of same. George doth by his own free will bind himself with consent of his mother as apprentice unto Augustine Vawter for five years. George being now the age of 17 years and 5 months. Augustine doth promise to learn said George the art of a Mill Wright and to provide sufficient meat drink washing lodging and cloaths fitting for an apprentice and at the expiration of 5 years to give him a suit of cloaths and pay the apprentice Publik leavies. Signed George Robinson and Augustine Vawter.

Essex Co., Deed BK 22, p117

Deed between Danial Noel of Essex County and his son Lot Noel. Deed of gift – 34A bounded on the land of Augustine Vawter and others. Said Daniel reserves for himself a life interest – Nov 17 1858. Wit: Edward Vawter and Augustine Vawter.

No children are known of Augustine, but a Elizabeth Vawter m. Thomas Newman in Essex Co. in 1747 and no parentage is yet known. Perhaps supporting her connection to Augustine Vawter is this indenture.

Essex Co., Orphan Accts Book 1 p 154,209 & 247, show Thos Newman as guardian for bro Alexander 22 Nov 1752 (Note Thos was presumably of age); for Zechariah Noell, orphan of Barnard Noell 15 Mar 1757; and for William and George Newman, orphans of Elias (brother) 17 Nov 1759.

A Mitchell Researcher, Debbie Mitchell, debbie.mitchell@rogers.com seems to have proven that Mary Vawter is the same as shown here.

All records of Thomas Mitchell show him in Old Rappahannock which became Essex Co. VA. In 1678 (1677-1682:208) Thomas Mitchell and his wife Mary bought 600 acres from George Jones in what later became part of Richmond Co. VA. In 1683 (1682-1686:61) George Jones resold this land. Evidently Thomas Mitchell could not pay for it.

This may be a different Thomas than the one who was later married to Elizabeth. In 1748 Thomas Mitchell witnesses a deed (24:297) from Silvanus Pumphry to Edward Rowzee, for land that was close to his own. In 1750, his land is described in a deed (25:125) as belonging to his wife Elizabeth, therefore he must have died between 1748 and 1750. In 1752 (guardian book 1:143) his son John Mitchell is made guardian of his daughter Sarah Mitchell "orphan of Thomas Mitchell". John Mitchell had evidently become head of household, as in 1753 John witnessed a deed (26:318) for land close to his. Thomas Mitchell's widow had died by 1757, which is when John Mitchell became administrator of her estate. (10:144, 10:148, 11:234)

Spouse: Elizabeth Death: bef 1758 Essex, VA

Essex Co. VA DB25:125 20 Dec 1750 William Maget of Surrey Co. (willed from Wm. Catlett Thomas) to Francis Waring & Thomas Waring Jr. of Essex £321 for 321 acres in St Annes Bounds: Edward Rowzee Jr., Robert Edmondson, Augustine Boughan dec'd., Samuel Henshaw,

Popoman Swamp, Occupa. Creek, Robert Harbin, James Garnett, Elizabeth Mitchell and Edward Rowzee Sr. Wit: Jno. Clements, Thos. Todd, N. Pendleton, Dorothy Billups, Susa. Allen Betty Billups

Essex Co. VA WB11:234 settlement of estate of Elizabeth Mitchell - money paid to Capt. James Garnett, Edward Rowzee, Mary Vawter amount left - £23.14.4

Children:

1 M: John MITCHELL Birth: abt 1730 Death: 1807

Spouse: Alice GRAY Marriage: bef 1758

2 F: Sarah MITCHELL Birth: aft 1738

CASE OF THOMAS AND ELIZABETH MITCHELL

I believe that John Mitchell was the son of Thomas and Elizabeth Mitchell. I also believe that Thomas Mitchell married twice: 1st to Mary and 2nd to Elizabeth. I also believe John had a sister named Sarah who he became the guardian of in 1752.

First we must establish where John lived and what the boundaries were. In 1784 he sold his land in Essex Co. and moved to Caroline Co. It was bounded by Ralph Rowze, Henry Garnett, William Waring and William Waring Jr. (DB32:248)

Following are descriptions of the land surrounding John's: (2:286) 1663 John Catlett to Ralph Rowzee - ½ of 1542 acres on Occupacon Creek. Witnessed by Thomas Hawkins, James Gaines. (24:225) 1747 **John Vawter to John Noel** 70 acres bounds James Garnett, Wm. Robinson, Wm. Gray, Popoman Run, Boulware, Thos. Ramsey. (24:297) 1748 Silvanus Pumphry to Edward Rowzee - 66 acres on occupation creek "land which Ralph Rowzee deced did give and bequeath by his last will and testament unto his dau Margaret" Witnessed by Thomas Mitchell and Ralph Rowzee. (same book) John Hawkins to **John Vawter** land bounds Occupation Swamp, James Garnet, Samuel Henshaw. (25:125) 1750 William Maget to Francis and Thomas Waring - 321 acres bounds Edward Rowzee Jr., Samuel Henshaw, Popoman Swamp, Occupa. Creek, James Garnett, Elizabeth Mitchell (25:307) 1752 John Noel to John Rowzee (26:60) 1752 Edward Rowzee Jr. to James Garnett (26:81) 1752 Elizabeth Rowzee to James Garnett (26:155) 1752 Augustine Ramsey to Cornelius Noel on Occupatia Swamp (26:184) 1753 John Noel to John Lee - bounds William Parker, William Taylor, John Garnett, Thomas Waring, James Noell, Henry Samuel, Witnessed **by Edward Vawter**, Thomas Sale (26:191) 1753 Ann Ripley to James Garnett on north side of Occapatia Swamp (26:239) 1753 Augustine Ramsey to James Garnett on Occupatia Swamp (26:318) 1753 Richard Ripley to John Henshaw land in fork of Occupation Swamp and bounds James Garnett (formerly Covington's) Witnessed by John Mitchell, William Gray, Samuel Henshaw (29:58) 1761 Samuel Noel to Samuel Henshaw bounds Popoman Swamp Witnessed by William and Thomas Boulware

Now, let's back up a minute. John Mitchell married Alice Gray. The Gray's intermarried with the Boulware's. John's son Mark also married into this same Gray line. Mark married Peggy Shaddock, dau of Hannah Samuel, dau of Sarah Boulware, dau of Margery Gray, dau of William Gray. This same William Gray was the grandfather of Alice Gray who married John Mitchell. Sarah Gray, grand daughter of Margery Gray Boulware, married Ralph Rowzee. The cycle goes on and on.

John Mitchell's children intermarried with the Sale's, Henshaw's, and befriended the Newman's, Hawkin's, Noel's, etc. In 1753 John Mitchell (born about 1730) witnessed a deed from Richard Ripley to John Henshaw. In 1760 John Mitchell and Samuel Henshaw survey a line between Hawkins and Thomas (Land Trials 1741-1760). Now we have all the players, neighbors marrying neighbors, cousins, etc.

In the old Rappahannock Co. (which was Essex) in 1678 (1677-1682:208) George Jones sells 600 acres to Thomas Mitchell and his wife Mary. Evidently they were unable to pay for it and George Jones took it back

and resold it (1682-1686:61). This land was on the north side of the Rappahannock River, thus Richmond Co.

In 1748 Thomas Mitchell witnesses a deed (24:297) from Silvanus Pumphy to Edward Rowzee, land on Occupation creek. Other witnesses were Ralph Rowzee and Margaret Samuell. I noticed a pattern of neighbors and friends acting as witnesses on deeds and wills. Now in 1750 (25:125) when William Maget sells to Francis and Thomas Waring 321 acres, it is bounded by Edward Rowzee Jr., Samuel Henshaw, Popoman Swamp, Occupa. Creek, James Garnett, Elizabeth Mitchell and Edward Rowzee Sr. This indicates to me that Elizabeth Mitchell was a head of household and therefore widowed. I believe that Thomas Mitchell lived there previously, hence Elizabeth's dead husband.

This would indicate that Thomas Mitchell died between 1748 and 1750.

In 1752 (guardian book 1:143) John Mitchell is made guardian of Sarah Mitchell orphan of Thomas Mitchell. Acting as sureties were Edward Rowzee and Thomas Newman. Children under 14 yrs were assigned a guardian. I believe in this case, as in Lovelace Mitchell's case, the older brother became the guardian. This would also indicate that John had become head of household, as the following deed will show.

Then in 1753 (26:318) John Mitchell witnesses a deed between Richard Ripley and John Henshaw for land in the fork of Occupation Swamp bounded by James Garnett (formerly Covington's). Other witnesses were William Gray and Samuel Henshaw Jr. I'm convinced this is my John Mitchell and is about land near to his.

John's mother, Elizabeth Mitchell dies before 1757 when he becomes administrator of her estate. She died without writing out a will (hence the administrator). Thomas Parker acted as his surety. (10:144) The appraisement of her estate by John Mitchell is signed by Thomas Andrews, Mark Andrews, and John Henshaw. (10:148) Mark Andrews shows up frequently in documents relating to John Mitchell's children and friends (Noel, Sale, Henshaw). This strengthens my belief that this is referring to my John Mitchell. Then in 1760 (11:234) **John Mitchell makes payments from Elizabeth Mitchell's estate to Capt. James Garnett, Edward Rowzee Sr. and Mary Vawter. In John Mitchell's own settlement of estate, a legacy was paid to Alice Vawter.**

In chancery papers of Caroline (Mitchell vs. Mitchell) it shows that John Mitchell wrote a will on 10 Aug 1807. This will does not survive today. In a court order book dated 15 Mar 1809 is listed John Mitchell's settlement of his estate. William Mitchell began it and William Sale finished it. William Mitchell was probably a brother of John and may have died during that time, and William Sale was his son-in-law.

From the settlement we learn that his cash crop was corn. We also learn that John Mitchell was in the process of settling someone else's estate, and didn't finish. **Legacy's were due to Nancy Dollans, Mary Ingram, Alice Vawter, and John Mitchell.** I do not know who these people were. My guess is that they were neices and a nephew.

Thomas and Mary Mitchell from the late 1600's could in fact be a different Thomas, but I don't believe so. There were several John Mitchell's in the county at the same time, thus making it extremely difficult to pin point which document was referring to my John Mitchell. The other John Mitchell's came from a Mitchell family in the southern part of Essex Co. I could stretch it and say my Mitchell family was related to them, but that would be hard to prove. It's very likely, though.

Elizabeth Vawter³ (unknown, Bartholomew¹)

The Newman history has been compiled by John H. Newman, Jr., 9547 Winfield PL, Montgomery, AL 36117 during 1990's. Research of Hancock and Breckenridge Co., KY by Dorothy Watkins, Hawesville, KY.

Many Vawter researchers have placed Elizabeth with Benjamin. Thomas Newman's connection to Bernard Noel also connects him to Augustine Vawter, so no definite proof is yet obtained.

Book- *The Diary of Robert Rose*, by Ralph Emmett Fall, McClure Press 1977 p. 24.
1747 December 27: "Went with my two Brethren Clergymen to the Upper Church, married John Sheppard to Sukey Bowlware about 9 months too late, dined at Mrs. Sarah Brooke's, returned Home and married Thomas Newman & Eliza Vawter – Mr Jno Nasmyth died—". Rev Rose preached in St. Anne's Parish at both the upper church called "Vauter's Church" and the lower church known as Sale's Church. Sale's Church is now gone and Vauter's is the 11th oldest continuously used Church in VA.

The following are taken from the Orange County Order Book No. 5, 1747-1754
 Court of 24 March 1749/50. JOHN CHAMPE, Gent. Plt. against WILLIAM RUSSELL, Gent., Deft.. This day came the parties by their Attornies and thereupon came also a Jury to wit

Benjamin Hawkins	Henry Downs, Jurn	Peter Rucker
David Zachary	Jeremiah Morton	William Pound
Thomas Fox	John Bramham, Junr.	Michael Watley
John Harvey	Thomas Newman &	THOMAS HOUSIN

Deeds and guardian accounts of Thomas Newman seem to indicate they were in Essex until the mid 1760's then moved up to Prince William Co., VA.

A Poll of Freeholders for Electing Burgess in Essex County taken 15 Jan 1752/53.

Thos: Newman	Bartho: Vawter	Thos: Tinsley	Charles Breedlove
Ambrose Vawter (prob. Angus)	Danl. McBenn	Edward Vawter	

Essex Co., VA DB 29, pages 41-42 28 Aug 1760

Articles of Agreement between Thomas Newman, son and heir of Elias Newman and Mr. Robert Brooke, survey of land made by Edw. Vawter on division of land owned by Robert Brooke Gent. Anda.

Essex Co., Deed Bk 29 p 41, 17 Aug 1761, gives a plat of the division of land bet. Thos Newman, son and heir of Elias Newman, decd, and Robt Brooke, referring to some disagreement between them

Essex Co., Orphan Accts Book 1 p 154, 209 & 247, show Thos Newman as guardian for bro Alexander 22 Nov 1752 (Note Thos was presumable of age); for Zechariah Noell, orphan of Barnard Noell 15 Mar 1757; and for William and George Newman, orphans of Elias (brother) 17 Nov 1759.

By 6 Oct 1777 Thos is dead. His wife Elizabeth and son Thomas are putting up bond as executors of his estate, Prince William bond book 1753-86 p. 121e. Alex Brown is involved with this bond; Eliz signs with a mark. Prince William Co., Deed G-1 gives an inventory of his estate, sworn 20 Mar 1778, inc.: 2 male slaves, 3 female slaves, and a child; 1 stud horse, 1 roan mare, 2 2yr olds, 1 yearling colt; various housewares (listed), incl a small sword, with a total value of £1192/14/6.

The Loudoun Co., will of Reuben Sorrell 29 May 1785, proved 14 Nov 1785, mentions land he received from the estate of the late Mr. Thos Newman, "which I have at reversion at the death of

Mrs. Elizabeth Newman, relict of the said Thos.” Children mentioned but not named. Reuben’s executor is Mr. Thos Newman (son).

VA Genealogist issue 21, 1977, page 47. British Mercantile Claims 1775-1803. Thos Newman of Pr Wm Co., £ 1/5/0 due in 1776, died about 1777. Thos Newman, his son, executor, agrees to pay, if due.

Thomas father was Elias Newman. Elias connection with Essex Co., is important and may lead to the proper father for Elizabeth. Found in *Gleanings of VA History* by Boogher, page 248, Elias is listed as the son of Alexander Newman. Elias married into the Moseley family, who are important members of St. Anne’s Parish and the churches.

Essex Willis, Bond, Inv. book 4-pg 204. 23 Jan 1727 Will of Edward Mosely. He divides his property bet. Elias Newman and Benjamin & William Moseley (nephews?). Elias wife is presumably Anne Moseley.

Essex Will Book 8 page 318, 6 Jan 1748, proved 17 Apr 1750: *Will of Elias Newman. Wife Ann to receive all slaves and goods not otherwise bestowed. To son Thos Newman: all land after death of mother; also bed, 3 ewes and lambs. To son Elias: slave boy, riding horse with equipment, ring. To sons Reubin, James and Alexander: each £10, plus bed and equipment. To daughter Mary Ann: two slaves (to go to Wm and Geo if she dies w/o issue). To sons Williams and George: each a slave (to Mary Ann if they die without issue). Executrix is Ann Newman. Inventory of estate file Book 8 page 322.*

The DAR library in Washington DC has a transcript of a Bible record which comes from the family of Elias. It provides some birth, marriage and death dates running for a couple of generations, but mainly birth dates of Elias’ children:

Death of Elias Newman is stated as 10 Mar 1750.

Children:

Martha b. 15 Mar 1721 d. 28 Oct 1733

Thomas b. 6 Sep 1725 d. 20 Jan 1777

Elias b. 30 Aug 1727 d. (1759, will on file)

Reuben b. 10 Dec 1729

James b. 17 Apr 1732

Alexandria b. 18 Jun 1734

John b. 20 Dec 1736 d. 26 Sep 1741

Leonard b. 1 Jun 1739 d. 7 Dec 1741

Mary Ann b. 8 Aug 1742

William b. 18 Oct 1744 d. 4 Feb 1843

George b. 17 Nov 1746 d. 21 Feb 1837

There is a notation in the Chancery Suits of Caroline Co., VA

18 May 1802. From the Estate accounts... Apr 1775-Apr 1801... paid James Newman, Overseer in Orange and Thomas Newman’s claim as Stewart at New Market. These were paid from the estate of Col. George Baylor and paid by son John Walker Baylor. Also a notation “for teaching” Miss Betsey in 1796 paid to S. Newman.

Much of the information on the children was furnished by Patrick Hays, 10107 W. Avenida Cordoniz, Phoenix, AZ 85037 email gsdownr@ix.netcom.com

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth (Vawter) Newman:

1. Thomas R. Newman was born on 10 Jul 1754 in Prince William Co., VA. He died on 17 Feb 1821 in Prince William Co., VA.

He was married to Willia Eskridge Jett (daughter of William Jett Jr. and Katherine Newton) on 30 Dec 1777 in Westmoreland Co., VA. Willia Eskridge Jett was born on 17 Apr 1762 in Louden Co., VA. She died on 8 Jul 1822 in Prince William Co., VA. Thomas R. Newman and Willia Eskridge Jett had the following children:

- a. Elias Newman b. 8 Mar 1779 d. 8 Dec 1850 m. (1) 22 Nov 1810 Jefferson Co., KY Mary Meriwether Prather (dau. of Basil Prather and Fanny Meriwether). Mary b. 1792 d. 23 Dec 1839. Married (2) Caroline Oliver 16 Mar 1847.
Children:
1a. Thomas B. Newman b. 1812 d. 27 Dec 1847
2a. Francis M. Newman b. 1814 d. 19 Jul 1819
3a. Elizabeth P. Newman
4a. Obediah P. Newman b. 1818 d. 12 Mar 1839
5a. Mary Meriwether Newman b. 5 Jan 1821 d. 29 Mar 1827
6a. Martha Wood Newman b. 14 Feb 1824 d. 2 Apr 1830
7a. Catherine Jett Newman
8a. Ann Penelope Newman b. 4 Oct 1827 d. 9 Oct 1829
9a. Amanda Skridge Newman b. 9 Jul 1830 d. 12 Sep 1833
- b. Thomas Jett Newman b. 8 Feb 1781 d. 2 May 1828 m. Ann Blackwell.
c. Nancy Jett Newman b. 25 Aug 1785 d. 4 May 1844 m. Burkett Jett Newman (son of James Newman and Sarah Burkett) Burkett Jett Newman b. ca 1779 d. ca 1868
d. Catherine Newton Newman was born on 6 Oct 1787. She died on 15 Jul 1855 in Prince William Co., VA.
e. Mary Newman b. 30 Nov 1789 d. 25 Jun 1834 m. Mr. Spindel.
f. Sally Eskridge Newman b. 23 Sep 1792 d. 13 Jul 1829 m. James Brown.
g. William Jett Newman b. 7 Jul 1795 d. 20 Jul 1825 Prince William Co., VA m. 2 Oct 11822 to Mary Blackwell
h. Peggy Newman b. 13 Nov 1797 d. 18 Jun 1848 m. Theron Wesley Newman (son of James Newman and Sarah Burkett) Theron b. ca 1797 d. in 1852.
i. Eleanor Newman b. 16 Oct 1800 m. 1822 to Christopher Cushing.
Children:
1i. Crawford Cushing
2i. Henry Cushing
3i. Charles L. Cushing
4i. Thomas N. Cushing
j. Elizabeth Newman m. 1807 to Dr. Thomas Patterson Hereford b. 26 Jun 1786 d. 1867
2. James Newman b. 1765 d. 1826 Prince William Co., VA m. Sarah Burkett/Burkitt ca 1779.
Children:
a. Burkett Jett Newman.
b. Edmund Newman was born on 15 Feb 1785. He died on 9 Jun 1855.
c. Robert M. Newman was born about 1789. He died on 29 Mar 1861.
d. Phoebe Newman was born between 1785 and 1794. She died in 1846/47.
e. Theron Wesley Newman b. 1797 d. 1852 m. Peggy Newman (dau. of Thomas R. Newman and Willia Eskridge Jett) Peggy b. 13 Nov 1797 d. 18 Jun 1848
- + 3. Edmund Newman b. 19 Mar 1762 d. 11 Aug 1850 m. Mary Conquest Wiatt
4. Obadiah Newman b. 12 Dec 1766 d. 14 Mar 1816 in Jefferson Co., KY.
He was married (1) to Elizabeth Bland before 1794. Obadiah Newman and Elizabeth Bland had the following children:
a. Charles Newman d. 23 Feb 1845 Hancock Co., KY m. (1) 2 Feb 1823 Jefferson Co., KY to Jane Elizabeth Ann Gibbs (dau. of John H. Gibbs and Nancy Sorrell). Jane b. 29 Mar 1807 d. 19 Dec 1834.
m. (2) to Eleanor Jones in Jefferson Co., KY b. 1795 in KY
- Obadiah married (2) to Martha Wood Meriwether (daughter of Reubin Meriwether) on 1 Dec 1795. Martha Wood Meriwether was born on 27 Feb 1779. She died on 25 Dec 1826 in Jefferson Co., KY. No other children are known.

5. Richard Newman b. ca 1768-72 d. 1 Apr 1831 Prince William Co., VA m. aft 1787 to Delilah Lane.

Children:

- a. William Newman.
 - b. Albert Newman.
 - c. James Henry Newman b. Mar 1804 Prince William Co., VA d. 9 Sep 1876 Breckinridge Co., KY m. 3 May 1830 Hancock Co., KY to Adeline Maxey (dau. of Nathaniel Maxey and Elizabeth ?)
- Children:
- c1. Elizabeth Newman
 - c2. Richard Newman
 - c3. Nathaniel M. Newman
 - c4. George A. Newman b. 1836 KY d. 1855 near Memphis, TN. He drowned on board the burning steamer "Rainbow" in 1855.
 - c5. Obediah Newman
 - c6. Mary Ann Newman b. 1839 KY
 - c7. William H. Newman
 - d. Howard Newman.
 - e. Thomas E. Newman b. 1808 VA d. 2 Jun 1863 Barren Co., KY m. Amy E. Cummings b. 1826 Barren Co., KY d. 3 Dec 1856 Barren Co., KY. Children: Eugene W. Newman
 - f. Frank Newman.

6. Robert Newman, Removed to Fairfax Co., VA. No more is known.

7. Elizabeth Moseley Newman m. before 1793 Samuel Falconer died in 1806 in Culpeper Co., VA.

Children:

- a. Ursula Falconer.
- b. Reuben Falconer. Settled in Harrison Co., KY
- c. Thomas Falconer.
- d. Frances Falconer.
- e. Nancy Falconer.
- f. Lucy Falconer.
- g. Robert B. Falconer.
- h. Newman Falconer m. Maria Newman (dau. of William Newman and Nancy Finney). One son known Eugene A. Falconer
- i. Carter B. Falconer
- j. Edward S. Falconer

Edmond Newman⁴, (Elizabeth³ Vawter, unknown, Barth¹ Vawter)

Edmond Newman was the son of Thomas Newman and Elizabeth Vawter. Elizabeth's parentage is yet unknown but she was a granddaughter of Bartholomew Vawter. The Newman genealogy has been researched by John H. Newman, Jr., 9547 Winfield PL, Montgomery, AL 36117, during the 1990's. Additional research was compiled by Dorothy Watkins of Hawesville, KY.

Edmond was b. 19 Mar 1762 and d. 11 Aug 1850. He married 3 Apr 1783 to Mary Conquest Wiatt. The Wiatt history has been researched back to England. Mary's father was Conquest Wiatt. Their marriage bond is found in Prince William Co., where Thomas and Elizabeth migrated in the mid 1760's from Essex County.

Edmond Newman enlisted in the Revolutionary War in Prince William Co., VA in 1780 at age 18. He was a sergeant in the Battle of Camdon, in the siege of Ninety Six, and Eutaw Springs. He was discharged Jan 1782.

Newman Family Military records Orange County, VA Submitted by Roy Wheeler
rwheeler@itctel.com

Newman Military Information American Revolutionary War
James, Thomas and Abner Newman of Orange County, Virginia 8th Virginia Regiment of Virginia, Commanded by Col. Muhlenburgh
James and Thomas died in North Carolina (see in notes)

1840 Census of Pensioners

Abner Newman, Culpeper, Virginia, age 85

John Newman, Sr., Rutherford, Tennessee, age 85

Joseph Newman, Rutherford, Tennessee age 82 at Joseph Nesbitt

Reuben Newman, Spartanburg District 1st, South Carolina, age 80

Edmund Newman, Hancock, Kentucky, age 78, at Col. Ed. Newman

After his marriage in 1783 he migrated to Frederick Co., VA and is seen on the Tax list 1787. About 1791 Edmond and his family migrated to KY and settled in Breckenridge Co. He died at age 88 and is buried with his wife in Hawesville Cemetery, Hancock Co., KY. His was a farmer and tanner and lived in Breckenridge and Hancock counties of KY.

Children of Edmond and Mary Conquest (Wiatt) Newman:

1. Wiatt Newman b. Jul 1784 d. 7 Mar 1833 m. 14 Aug 1816 Hancock Co., KY to Rhoda Lockett

2. Elizabeth Newman b. 9 Jul 1786 VA d. 15 Mar 1858 Bur. Gibbs Cem., Hancock Co., KY. m.

Thomas Wroe, son of Thomas Wroe and Katherine Chancellor. Thomas b. 1 May 1771

Westmoreland Co., VA d. 3 Jan 1844, bur. Gibbs Cem. Hancock Co., KY

1850 Census Hancock Co., KY family #433

Wroe Edmund 40 M Farmer 700 Ga

Wroe Frances 14 F Ky

Wroe Thomas 13 M Ky

Wroe Sarah 8 F Ky

Wroe Martha 6 F Ky

Wroe Amos 4 M Ky

Wroe Elizabeth 63 F Va

Wroe Wormley 19 M Farmer Ky

Wroe Henrietta 21 F Ky

Children:

2a. Thomas Newman Wroe

2b. Mary W. Wroe

- 2c. Edmund Newman Wroe
- 2d. Katherine Davis Wroe
- 2e. Sarah Ann Wroe
- 2f. Eliza Wroe
- 2g. Nancy Jane Wroe b. 28 Jun 1822
- 2h. Angeline Wroe
- 2i. Martha Wroe

3. Mary Ann b. 1808 KY m. William McQuady b. 1800 KY

Children:

- 3a. Thomas McQuady
- 3b. John N. McQuady
- 3c. Joseph B. McQuady b. 28 Jun 1837 KY d. 26 Dec 1900 Breckinridge Co.,

KY

- 3d. Mary A. McQuady
- 3e. Obediah McQuady
- 3f. Nancy McQuady b. 1844 KY
- 3g. Sarah Eliza McQuady
- 3h. Lewis C. McQuady b. 1851 KY

4. John Newman b. ca 1790 d. 1837 in VA mentioned in Edmonds will. Married Catherine Monroe, dau. of William P. Monroe and Nancy Ann Wroe.

Children:

- 4a. John Newman
- 4b. Mary Ann Newman

5. Joseph Newman b. 4 Dec 1792 d. 20 Jan 1853 m. Cynthia Turner

6. Obediah Newman b. 1794 d. 1854 m. 25 Jan 1816 Frederick Co., VA Sarah Francis Monroe b. 1796 VA d. 25 Aug 1850. Sarah, the dau. of William P. Monroe and Nancy Ann Wroe. Lived in Hancock Co., KY.

Children:

- 6a. Jane A. Newman
- 6b. Mary Ann Newman
- 6c. Martha Newman
- 6d. William Monroe Newman
- 6e. Richard Newman
- 6f. Catherine Newman
- 6g. Thomas Newman
- 6h. Sarah Eveline Newman
- 6i. Eliza Newman
- 6j. Obediah Newman b. 1836 KY d. 6 Apr 1864 in the Civil War.

7. Thomas Vawter Newman b. 18 Jan 1795 d. 26 May 1837 m. (1) bef. 1820 Mary McQuaddy b. 10 Mar 1800 VA d. 18 Oct 1835 Breckinridge Co., KY m. (2) ca 1835 to Phoebe Greer, dau. of Henry Greer and Susannah Hatcher. Was a farmer and tanner and lived in Hancock and Breckinridge Co., KY

Phoebe died in 1836 and left 6 children of his first wife Mary and 1 child of hers all orphaned under the age of 17.

Children of Thomas and Mary

- 7a. Thomas M. Newman

1850 Hancock Co., KY Census family #351

Newman Thomas Manley 45 M Farmer 1500 Va

Newman Nancy 47 F Ky (Not listed on Census Record. Maiden name Lindsey)

Newman Albert 11 M Ky

Patterson Patsey C. 42 F 1000 Ky

#352 Newman Edmund 88 M Farmer 400 Va
 Newman Mary 87 F Va Not listed on Census Record. Maiden name Wroe
 Newman Richard 26 M Laborer Ky

7b. Ann Thomas Newman
 7c. Mary Newman b. 1823 d. 11 Apr 1835, bur. Newman Cem. Breckinridge Co.,
 KY
 7d. Elizabeth Newman b. 1824 d. 20 Oct 1825 bur. Newman Cem.
 7e. John J. Newman
 7f. Jane Newman
 7g. Margaret Eveline Newman
 7h. Sarah E. Newman
 Children of Thomas and Phoebe
 7i. Susan Adelaide Newman

8. Sarah "Sally" Newman m. 11 Nov 1816 Breckinridge Co., KY to James Martin. No other mention is found of her.

9. Edmund St. John Newman b. 27 Dec 1799 VA d. 9 Oct 1859 (tombstone date) Hancock Co., KY m. Sarah Camden Williams, dau. of William Williams and Frances Parrot. Sarah b. 28 Nov 1800 VA d. 20 Apr 1877 bur. Utility Cem., Hancock Co., KY. Edmund's will was written on 7 Oct 1859 and probated in January 1869.

1850 Hancock Co., KY Census
 #378 Newman Ed. St. John 50 M . Farmer 1200 Va

Newman Sarah 46 F Va
 Newman Eliza 12 F Ky
 Newman James S. 8 M Ky
 Newman Edmund E. 6 M Ky
 Newman Sarah 4 F Ky
 Children:

9a. William W. Newman
 9b. Otho W. Newman
 9c. Thomas V. Newman b. 8 Jun 1829 d. 22 Oct 1845 bur. Utility Cem.,
 Hancock Co., KY
 9d. Frances Newman
 9e. Mary Eliza Newman
 9f. James S. Newman b. 1842 KY d. 1868
 9g. Edmund E. Newman b. 1844 KY d. bef. 1868
 9h. Sarah Evaline Newman

10. Manley Newman b. 18 Jan 1805 d. 23 Dec 1867 bur. Memory Gardens, Hawesville, Hancock Co., KY m. 3 Feb 1835 Hancock Co., KY to Nancy Lindsay b. 1800 Ky d. 19 Jul 1875 bur. Memory Gardens.

Children:
 10a. Albert H. Newman

Much of the information on the children was furnished by Patrick Hays, 10107 W. Avenida Cordoniz, Phoenix, AZ 85037 email gsdwnr@ix.netcom.com

Benjamin Vawter², (Bartholomew¹)

Benjamin was b. ca 1708, Essex Co., VA the son of Bartholomew Vawter. Benjamin married ca 1729-30 as his son Augustine was born at this date. He may have had other children but the deed of 1746 shows Augustine age 17 as an orphan. Augustine would have been the oldest and if other children were alive they probably would have been mentioned at that time. Benjamin was deceased by May 1836, his wife's name is unknown and she was decd by 1746.

The Library of Virginia, microfilm #42, part of index to Essex Co., wills and administrations 1692-1800, Benjamin Vawter, Wills No. 6 - 1735-1743, p. 14-15 Adms. Bond received 18 May 1736, p. 36-37 Inv. & appr. Rec. 19 Oct 1736.

In the will of his father Bartholomew, the following: *Item I give and bequeath to my two youngest sons Benjamin Vawter and Edward Vawter all my personal Estate both within doors and without, to be equally divided between them when they reach to age twenty one years receive his part and peacably enjoy the same.*

Essex Co Deed Book 17, pp 106-108. 18 Jun 1722. Indenture between Henry Long Jur of King George Co. and John Long of Essex for 30 pound sterl. Henry Long grant to John Long the tract of land which Henry Long bought of Thomas Ayres as expressed in deed from Andrews to Ayres & Ayres to Henry Long being 50 acres. Wit: Saml Bizwell, Benja. Vawter, John Vawter. Signed Henry Long Junr.

Essex Co Order Book 1723-1725 p. 90 Court 17 Mar 1723. On hearing of the petition of James Boulware, Mark Boulware, Benja. Boulware, Wm. Vawter, John Willard, Edwd. Clark, Benja. Vawter, Daniel Neele, Jr. (Noel) & Wm. Beasley for a Rolling Road down to John Vawter's Rolling House. It is ordered that John Hawkins, Thomas Ramsey & Robert Parker or any two of them view & lay off the most convenient road to ye sd Rolling House and it is ordered that the Surveyors of the Highways in who precincts part of ye sd Road shall happen to be do clear the same part & keep it in order according to Law.

(GJNote: This is interesting as it gives many of the land owners in the area and the "rolling road" was the means to "roll" the tobacco casks down to the warehouse to be loaded on the ships.)

Essex Co. Order Book 1723- 1725, p. 174, Court 18 Jun 1724, The suit Brot: by Benja. Vawter agt. Josiah Ship is dismiss. (Josiah would be a cousin through John Hodgson, bro. of Winifred Hodgson, mother of Benja.)

Essex Co. Order Book 1725-1729 Part 1

p. 160 15 Aug 1727 One ye petition of Frederick Coghill & Thomas Ship agt James Blassingham and Wm. Thomas. Benjamin Vawter being return'd security for ye appearance of ye sd James, who now failing to appear, order is granted sd. Plt. Agt sd James Blassingham and Benjamin Vawter his security. Benjamin Vawter shall appear due at next court unless sd Deft. Then appears and answers sd. Action.

Essex Co. Order Book 1725-1729 Part I

Court proceeds for the county Levy, 21 Sep 1727

Pay to Robert Parker and Edward Vawter tobacco tellers, 1210 lbs. of tobo

Pay to David Vawter and Benjamin Vawter tobacco tellers, 910 lbs. of tobo

Essex County Order Book 1725-1729 Part II

P. 259a, 17 Sep 1728. In the action up on the case brot by Thomas Waring Gent., Sheriff of Essex county agst John Retterford Jr. the Special Bail surrendered the body of the dft into the custody of the sheriff and ordered that he remain in Custody till he finds special bail. The trial is referred to next Court. Then Simon Miller and Benjamin Vawter came into court and entered themselves as Special Bail for the deft.

On 15 Jun 1732, Edmund Bagg paid 1,080 pounds of tobo to Benjamin Vawter, sub-sheriff and collector for St. Anne's Parish. This was for 15 parish tithables at 72 pounds of tobacco per "poll". Vawter received 105 pounds for his fee.

Essex Co. Deed Book 1728-1733

p. 342, 21 Sep 1732. Know all men by these presents that I, Edward Roycroft of Ann Arundl. Co. in the province of Maryland do constitute Colo. William Beverley of Essex my attorney empowering him to sue and recover of James Stuart alias Booth the sum of 17 pounds 17 shillings and 5 pence current money he owes me. Wit: Benja. Vawter and Mark Weeks Signed Edward Toycroft.

19 Sep 1732. Mark Weeks and Benjamin Vawter admitted to record as wit: of the power of attorney.

Virginia County Court Records, Abstract of Land Trails in Essex Co., VA 1711- 1741. By Ruth & Sam Saparacio, The Antient Press, McLean, VA Copyright 1992.

3 May 1733. Benja: Vawter, Sub Sheriff delivered a writ to John Merritt, tenant in possession in the ejectment filed by Alexander Day.

Essex Co. Deed Book 20, 17 Jul 1733 - 20 Feb 1738

pp1-5 Indenture 20 Jun 1733 bet. James Booth and Wm. Beverley. Booth sells 1923 acres in St. Ann's containing 1886 acres. Part of a patent of William Bendry bounded by Covington, Winslow, Major Waring, Ralph Warren (Bagge's) Creek , 37 acres at Brices Run and the Main Road to John Smith. Wit: Ro. Brooke, Wm. Gray, D. Gaines, Benja: Vawter, Richd Farril, Tobias Ingram. Recorded on the 17 Jul 1733 by James Booth attny to William Beverley

(GJNote: Tobias Ingram is the son in law of Wm. Gray, who is related to the Boulware family. This would lead us to believe Benja Vawter is also connected to these families as he is seen often with them)

pp 73-76 Indenture 18 Mar 1733 betwin Daniel Noell and Bernard Noell son of Daniell both of Essex for love and good will grant 100 acres part of land of Daniel Nowell to corner of Cornelias Noells land to Mr. Thomas Ramsey Wit: Natl. Fogg, B. Vawter, Wm. Boulware.

Essex County Deed Book 1728-1733 p. 437-441 26 & 27 June 1733. Benja. Vawter wit to the transfer deed from James Booth to Francis Covington of Essex.

Spotsylvania County Deed book C 1736-1772. 23 Feb 1733. Exchange of land in Essex Co. by Tobias Ingram and Robert Brooke. The sd. 400 a. granted sd. Robert Brooke by pat. June 20, 1733. Wit: B. Vawter, Wm. Balware, Henry Motley dated 2 Jul 1734.

(GJNote: this would indicate he was still alive as of this date)

The book, *Virginia Wills and Administrations 1632-1800 an index*, compiled by Clayton Torrence pub. 1972, Gen. Pub. Co., gives a list of the wills or inventories of many early Vawters.

Essex

Angus 1785 w.

Bartholomew 1717 w.

Benj. 1736 i.

Children known:

+1. Augustine Vawter b. ca 1728/29 Essex Co., VA. Benjamin would have been 20-22 at his birth and died by 1735, so there could be more children. The indenture does not show any other orphans and would indicate Benjamin's wife is deceased.

Essex Co. Deed 1745-1749 p. 29 This indenture made this 15th day of April in year of our Lord 1746 six witnesses, Thomas Waring, Benjamin Winslow, Wm. Roane, Wm. Daingerfield, Frances Waring & Samuel Hipkins, Gent. Justices of the peace of the county of Essex do by these presents bind Augustine Vawters of the Parish of St. Anns, son of Benjamin Vawters in the county of Essex deceased, an orphan of the age of seventeen years, as an Apprentice to Adam Linsley of the county of Caroline, Mill Wright, with him to dwell and serve during the full time and term of 4 years to commence from the day of the date hereof. Adam shall do his utmost endeavour to teach and instruct said Augustine the art and trade of Mill Wright and House Carpenter provide sufficeint cloathing meat drink washing and Lodging. Augustine and Adam doth bind himself his heirs firmly in the penal sum of twenty pounds sterling money of Great Britain. Signed Adam Lindsey & Augustine Vawter. Record 15 Apr 1746.

Edward Vawter2, (Bartholomew1)

Edward was the son of Bartholomew Vawter and Winifred Hodgson. He was probably born ca 1710 and died on 2 Jan 1779 according to the diary of his son William. He was listed as a minor in the will of Bartholomew dated 16 Aug 1717, proved 17 Sep 1717, Essex Co., VA.: *Item I give and bequeath to my two youngest sons Benjamin Vawter and Edward Vawter all my personal Estate both within doors and without, to be equally divided between them when they reach to age twenty one years receive his part and peacably enjoy the same.*

Essex County Order Book 1723-1725 Part II

p. 329, Court 22 Sep 1725. Ordered that John Vawter pay Edward Vawter for seven days attendance as an Evidence against Thomas Evans according to law with costs.

Essex Co Deed Book 18 p. 292-293. 19 Jul 1727. This indenture bet. Richard Coleman of the Parish of Drysdale in King & Queen Co. and Edmond Booker of Parish of St. Anns Essex. That Coleman for 45 pounds current money of VA grant to Edmund Booker 150 acres. Wit: John Vawter, Tho: Burk, Edwd: Vawter. Signed Richard Coleman.

pp.296-298 19 Sep 1727. This indenture bet. Richard Coleman of Drysdale Parish and James Jameson of Parish of St. Anne Essex that Richard Coleman for 22 pounds 10 shillings current mony of VA grant James Jamesson land in King & Queen Co. of 100 acres. Wit: John Vawter, Edmd: Booker, David Vawter. Signed Richard Coleman

Evidence that Edward Vawter, son of Bartholomew he married Elizabeth Boulware, daughter of John Boulware is based on the following:

In *VA Colonial Abstracts* Essex Co., 1714-1717 Book 14 p296. Bond. 9 Sep 1717, £300 Sterl., Sam'll Stallord as Exor. of Estate of John Boulware dec'd. Signed Sam'll Stallord, John Hawkins, John Boughan. Wit: Salvator Muscoe, Wm. Thompson. Rec. 9 Sep 1717.

Also p 646. Bond. 18 Sep 1716. £30 Sterl. Robt. Parker as guardian of Eliz'a Boulware an orphan. Signed Robt Parker, Nath'll Ffogg, Joseph Leeman. Wit: Ralph Gough.

Will of Samuel Stallord. To dau. Sarah Stallord my negro woman Fillice, to son Walter the first child of my negro woman Fillice. To son Walter one feather bed and furniture also my three guns and the first foal my mare called Swallow shall bring. To dau. Sarah Stallord one feather bed and furniture and also young mare named Swallo. All rest of my estate to wife Grace Stallord. John Boulware have that land which I purchased of Robert Parker and his wife so soon as he shall come to the age of 21 years. The said John Boulware repaying to my executrix the purchase of the land with costs. Saml. Stallord, wit: jno. Vawer, James Jameson, Robt. Retterford.

Essex Co. Order Book 1716-1723, Part II. 19 Nov 1718

The Suit in Chancery brought by Eliza. Boulware by Robt. Parker her guardian, agt. Samll. Stallard, Exr. of John Boulware decd. is continued.

Essex Co. Order book 1716-1723, 21 Feb 1720. The last will and Testament of Samuel Stallord decd was presented in Court by Grace Stallord his Exx. and further proved by John Vawter and Robert Retterford witnesses. (GJNote: Grace the dau. of James Boulware)

Ordered yt. Grace Stallord Exx. &c. of Saml. Stallord deced, be summoned to answer ye petition of John Boulware by Joseph Leeman his next friend.

Essex Co. Order book 1723-1725, Court 16 Oct 1723, Action on the case brot by John Boulware infant by Joseph Leeman his next friend agt. Jno. Hawkins & Grace his wife Exrs. of Saml Stallord decd Exr. of John Boulware decd, the Jury failing to make their report. Ordered to meet at John Boulware's plantation to settle the controversy.

Court 20 Nov 1723, In action by John Boulware infant by Joseph Leemon his next friend agt. John Hawkins & Grace his wife Exrs &c. of Saml Stallord decded Exr. of John Boulware deced, ye defents attorney enters into a rule that the death of Mr. Jno. Hawkins shall not abate the suit and is continued.

Essex Co. Order Book 1723-1725 part II

p. 254 17 Feb 1724/25. The action of Debt brot. by Jno. Boulware by Joseph Leemon his Guardian agt. John Hawkins & Grace his wife, exr. of Samuel Stallard deced, is contd. by consent.

p. 255 17 Feb 1724/25 part II The scire facias brot. by Jno. Boulware Infant by Joseph Leemon his next friend, agt. Jno. Hawkins & Grace his wife Exrs. of Sml. Stallord deced ext of John Boulware is continued.

The will of John Boulware the brother of Elizabeth shows Edward listed as a "brother" and further supports this line as the correct Boulware line.

Essex Co., VA Will Book 11, 1757-62 page 317. *Will of John Boulware dated 18 Aug 1759, prob. 15 Jun 1761. To son, James Boulware, land I now live on in the forrest & without heirs to son Stark Boulware & dying without heirs to son William Boulware. Land in the Neck bet. sons Stark & William. Brother William Boulware & Edward Vauter. Dau. Elizabeth Boulware. Exec. Brother William and Stark Boulware. Wit: Edward Vauter, Edward Donohoe, Thomas Gouldman, Wm. Boulware.*

(Note: From M. Wilma Horton, material from the LDS Library on this family, added for information only: While searching on the descendants of Thomas Younger 25 Jan 1652 Glasgow, Scotland, I found Ann Younger born 1715 Essex, VA, daughter of Alexander Younger and Rebecca Mills, who married John Price 1719 Middlesex, VA. Ann and John had daughter, Catharine Price 1735 Essex who married Stark Boulware born c1735 Essex. Also listed is 10 children: Thomas, Nancy who mar. Frederick Vaughan, Lettice who mar Humphrey Brooks, Mary who mar Joseph Markland, Susanna who mar Nathaniel Markland, Stephen, Fanny who mar Evan Davis, John mar Elizabeth Sparks, Arch mar Mary Blake and William).

It was believed that Edward Vawter, son of Bartholomew, married Elizabeth Boulware the daughter of Benjamin Boulware, but these two deeds found in Essex Co., VA prove otherwise. However, the Ann Boulware shown here, married Angus Vawter, son of John and nephew of Edward.

Essex Co. Deed book 1745-1749 pp204-206.

Know all men by these presents that we Thomas Bradburn and Elizabeth Bradburn of Parish of Saint Anns and County of Essex are held and by these presents do stand justly bound unto Ann Boulware of the same parish and county or to her heirs in the penal sum of Two hundred pounds sterling money of England, the which payments well and truly to be made we bind our selves our heirs firmly by these presents: Sealed with our deals and dated this Fourteenth day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred forty and seven.

The condition of the above obligation is such Whereas Benjamin Boulware deceased by his last will and Testament bearing date of Record January the sixteenth one thousand seven hundred Twenty & Seven, gave unto two of his Daughters namely Elizabeth and Ann his land to be equally divided between them and by the consent and desire of each party the said land was laid of and measured the last day of October last past and found to contain Two hundred & Nineteen acres and was equally divided by a line of marked trees. Beginning at a Hickory standing in an Old Field and in line of the lands of John & William Boulware and runing thence across the aforesaid Land South twenty and nine degrees; West to a stake in the line of the Land of Daniel Noell; And the said Thomas and Elizabeth Bradborn made choise of the part of land below the aforesaid dividing line adjoining to the land of Samuel Noell and also gave up their right and possession of the upper part of said Land to Ann Boulware. Now if said Thomas & Eliza: Bradburn their heirs &c. shall forever be content & fully satisfied with the said lower part of land below the abovesaid Division for their share and part of the Two hundred & Nineteen acres of land and also acquit and discharge Ann Boulware her heirs &c. from all right title or claim that they the said Thomas & Eliza:Bradburn their heirs &c. shall or may have to the upper part of said Land above the Dividing Line. That then the above obligation to be void & of no effect otherwise to be & remain in full force & virtue. Signed & Delivered in presence of Daniel Noell, Jr. Edward Donohoe, Stallard Noell, Edward Vawter 15, Signed Thomas and Elizabeth Bradburn

Know all men by these present that I Ann Boulware of the Parish of Saint Anns in County of Essex am held and by these presents do stand justly bound unto Thomas Bradborn & Elizabeth Bradborn his wife of same Parish and County or to their heirs in the penal sum of Two hundred pounds sterling of England the which paiment well and truly to be made I bind my self my heirs firmly by these presents. Sealed with my seal and dated this 14 day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty seven.

The Condition of the above obligation.... The rest is idential to the above deed.

Wit: Daniel Noel, Jr., Edward Donohoe, Stallerd Noell, Edward Vawter 15, signed Ann Boulware.

Essex Co. Order Book 1725-1729 Part I

Court proceeds for the county Levy, 21 Sep 1727

Pay to Robert Parker and Edward Vawter tobacco teller, 1210 lbs. of tobo

Pay to David Vawter and Benjamin Vawter tobacco Tellers, 910 lbs. of tobo

He is called Edward, the builder, as he is thought to be involved in the building of the Vauter's Church in 1731 that still stands today as the 11th oldest church in VA in continuous use. This has never been verified but his older brother John was a vestryman of the church and he would have been involved with the new brick church whether by donation or labor.

Based on more accurate records now found, the Vaughter shown below is really James Vaughan, there is no Edward or James Vaughter connected with this material. It is placed here to avoid future confusion. In *Colonial Caroline, A History of Caroline Co., VA* by TE Campbell, Dietz Press, Richmond, VA, p322 Indentured servants. In 1736 Edward Vaughter, master, appeared in court because Christine Smith, an indenture, had a bastard. If no fine was paid the women received 5 lashes at the whipping post. On p. 427 it stated that the fine was paid by James Vaughter, and Emanuel Penn was the father.

Essex Co. Deed Book 20

Pp288-291 Indenture 9 & 10 Mar 1736 bet. Daniel Noel of St. Anns and Samuel Noel, son of Daniel Noel. For 4000 pounds of Tobacco Daniel Noel sells to Samuel 138 acres being part of a tract granted to Daniel Patent 15 Jun 1715 bounded by Popoman Swamp, John Vawter to an old field then North East to branch of Popoman down the same according to several courses binding thereon North East to a white oake in a line of pattend formerly granted to Nicholas Catlett deced then east to main branch of Popoman to William Wridings then south to Vawters land then North West to beginning. Wit: Jno. Vawter, W. Short, Samuel Browne, Ed Vawter; Wm. Boulware.

Essex Co., Deed Book 1738-1742. pp. 211-213. 17 Mar 1740. From a line in Samuel Browne's old field then a straight line toward the Burying Place in Job Spearmans old field until it cometh to the said Spearman's line then to John Clements land being 50 acres Wit: Wm. Thomas, Elizabeth Browne and Edward Vawter.

(GJNote: Saml Browne and wife Elizabeth sold land to John Clements, this land was next to the Vauter's Church.)

In the *Virginia Genealogist*, Essex County Wills, 1743-1747. Pages 258-262, the estate account of William Brooks is found. Both John Vawter and brother Edward Vawter are found giving receipts (payment) to the estate in 1742. Many add'l names and dates through 1745 are shown as it must have taken a long time to settle all accounts.

Essex Co., VA Deeds 1745-1749, 15 Jul 1746 pp.62-65. John Daniel and wife Frances of St. Ann's to Edward Sorrill, bounded by Mungo Roy, Spearman's Swamp and William Daniel. Land bought of James Daniel, father of John Daniel and given to John in will of James 7 Jun 1731. Wit: David Dishman, Edward Vawter, Thomas Hese and John Windrum.

Essex Co., VA Deeds 1745-1749, 18 Oct 1746 pp. 81-85. Between James Retterford of St. Anns and John Retterford of same county. James for consideration of 60 pounds by John Retterford to said James sell land left to James Retterford by his father John Retterford, in his last will dated 15 Jan 1742, being 80 A, except what part of abovesaid land lyeth on the lower side of the Main County Road next to Margaret Wortham. Wit: W. Thorp, Peter Dishman, Bejam. Ratterford, Edward Vawter 15.

pp. 85-89. 18 Oct 1746 bet. James Retterford of St. Ann's and Margaret Wortham. That James Retterford for 1.1.6. current money of VA sells to Margaret Wortham, that said James inherited of his father, John Retterford in his will 15 Jan 1742. Bounded beginning at said Margaret Worthams corner near Cockelshel Creek up the Main County Road adjoining to Margaret Worthams containing 4 acres of land. Wit: Wm. Thorpe, Peter Dishman, Benja. Retterford, Edward Vawter 15.

(GJNote: Margaret Dishman is seen with Richard Vawter in 1811, and is likely connected to these Dishman families. From William Snyder Vawter's notes from the 1920's comes the following: Essex Co., In the will of Henry Garnett of Essex Co., dated 22 Jun 1811 he gives "forty-nine acres of land bounded by Robert Parker, Richard Vawter and Margaret Dishman", this Richard Vawter likely the son of Benjamin Vawter)

pp.209-213. Indenture made 14 Mar 1747 bet. Moses Carnell and Susannah his wife of Caroline Co., and Christopher Barbee of Essex. For 25 pounds current money of VA 133 acres of land bought by Patrick Carnall father of Moses Carnell from John Ridgsdale, William Vawter and Richard Ballard and these 133 acres given to Moses, bounded on North by Occupation Swamp then to land formerly of Caleb Ellitt now Simon Goldins then to Conaly's line to land of Beazley to corner tree of Richard Hopson. Wit: Joseph Barbee, John Pitts, Jr. Edward Vawter 15.

Essex Co. Deed 1745-1749 pp. 289-291 Indenture 14 Mar 1747 between John Pitts the Young of Caroline Co., and John Willard of Essex. That John Pitts the young in consideration of 10 pounds current money of VA do grant unto John Willard 75 acres of land and plantation that John Pitts the young grandfather left him in will dated 15 Sep 1730. Wit: Martin Willard, Samuel Vawter, Edward Vawter 15. Signed John Pitts yr.

Essex Co. Deed 1745-1749 pp. 250-253. Indenture 26 Apr 1748 bet. Edward Donohoe of Essex and Elizabeth Donohoe, mother of said Edward of same county. Witness that in 1746 the aforesaid Elizabeth did give and convey unto Edward Donohoe land and plantation she now lives on containing 47 acres. And hath been since that time a Grief of Mind to said Elizabeth and also there had been very expensive suites of Law bet. Elizabeth and Edward concerning this land, wherefore said Edward hath taken for love and good will he has for his mother Elizabeth and for 5 shillings of Great Britain do sell to Elizabeth Donohoe all parcell of said land. Wit: Simon Gouldin, Cornelius Noell, Margaret Brown, Edward Vawter 15.

JOHN VAWTER WILL, *Culpeper Co., VA, Will book A*, dated 23 May 1748. Compiled by John Frederick Dorman, pub. Washington, 1956 p. 15. Also found in *the Virginia Historical Magazine Vol. 23, year ending 1915*, p. 77-79.

I, John Vawter of Essex County, All my personal estate as well in Orange as in Essex be not appraised but sold at auction by my executors hereinafter named and also my outstanding debts collected in out of which sums they pay all my just debts and the remainder to be distributed as follows (vist) that one third part be my loving wife's, Margaret Vawter and the rest to be equally divided amongst my children, namely: Winifred, Bartholomew, Richard, Margaret Rucker, Angus and David Vawter. I constitute and appoint my loving wife Margaret and my son Bartholomew Vawter executrix and executor. Signed John Vawter. Witnessed Edward Vawter, Elizabeth Vawter, Samuel Vawter.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1746-1752 by John Dorman, 1970.

12 Jul 1751. Edward Vawters produced a commission from the President and Master of the College of Wm. and Mary to be Deputy Surveyor of this County, took the oaths to his Majesty and was accordingly sworn.

Edward Vawters took the oaths, entered into bond as assistant surveyor to Robt. Brooke, Gentln.

Book- *"Pamunkey Neighbors of Orange County, Virginia - Lindsay, Mills, Montague, Stevens and related families and neighbors"*, by Ruth Trickey Sparacio & Sam Sparacio; Gateway Press, Baltimore, 1985. Section 1751-60.

1753, Edward Vawter witnesses indenture between William Stevens and Samuel Brown.

In *Edward Pleasants Valentine papers*, Vol. II pub. By Valentine Museum, Richmond, VA, p1483. 7 Jul 1755. D. B. 27 p 135, John Satterwhite, Francis Satterwhite, Edward Vawter witnesses the conveyance bet. James Rennolds of Essex Co., to William Graves of Caroline Co..

In *William & Mary College Quarterly*, Vol 23, 1909-1910, the Caroline County Survey book written by the Taliaferro family from information, for the estate of Henry Terrell dec. survey done by Edward Vawter, assistant ca 1760.

Essex Co., VA DB29, pages 41-42 28 Aug 1760

Articles of Agreement between Thomas Newman, son and heir of Elias Newman and Mr. Robert Brooke, survey of land made by Edw. Vawter on division of land owned by Robert Brooke Gent. And Elias Newman now deceased.

Caroline Co. VA Order Book 1759-1763, by John Dorman, 1983, Washington DC

11 Jun 1761. Land for a mill was in dispute. Richard Buckner and James Jameson, Gent., were appointed to value the acre without having regard to any adjacent lands. A report made by them showed.... Returned a survey of the acre made by Edward Vawter, assistant surveyor of this County:

Colonial Caroline, A History of Caroline Co., VA by TE Campbell, Dietz Press, Richmond, VA p359 1732 First Surveyor was James Taylor, Sr.

1744 Robert Brooke of Essex became surveyor for Essex and Caroline.

1763 James Taylor, Jr. surveyor with deputy Edward Vaughter.

In *William & Mary College Quarterly*, Vol 23, 1909-1910 The first survey book of Caroline County was found in the Campbell Co., KY where presumably it was taken by the Taylor family who migrated to KY. James Taylor, Jr. was surveyor during the Rev. War and his deputy was Edward Vaughter, with members of his own family and Brooks family and apprentices, they surveyed most of Caroline Co. In this book is found the first survey for 137 acres on 22 May 1729 in the parish of St. Margarets for Richard and Francis Fowler (?)

Deed 17 Aug 1752, this indenture made the Seventeenth day of August in year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred & fifty two between Daniel Mackbane of St. Anns Parish in Essex County of one part & Winifred his Wife & Thomas Andrews of said Parish and County of other part: Signed in presence of Edward Vawter 15, Mark Andrews, Samuel Noel. Signed Daniel McBane and Winifred McBane.

18 Aug 1752 Daniel McBane and Winifred his wife acknowledged her dower.

(GJNote: Winifred the niece of Edward 15)

A Poll of Freeholders for Electing Burgess in Essex County taken 15 Jan 1752/53.

Thos: Newman	Bartho: Vawter	Thos: Tinsley	Charles Breedlove
Ambrose Vawter (prob. Angus)	Danl. McBenn	Edward Vawtler	

Essex County Deeds 1749-1952 pp. 115-117. Indenture made 12 Jan 1752 bet. Chesley French Boulware of Co. of Essex and Thomas Tiler of same. Witness Chesley French Boulware for 30 pounds doth sell to Thomas Tiller 100 acres being part of the 3075 acre grant of Thomas Page, William Hodgeson and Samuel Welding by Patent bearing date 3 Apr 1667, the said 100 acres of land beginning at a Spanish Oake to Benjamin Beasley and Thomas Waring, then to a corner of patents of Payn. Cornwellis and Page, then East to John Harrisons to a corner of David Pitts then South to Patrick Lendrums then N. to beginning. To hold without interruption of Chesley French Boulware except what may hereafter be caused by the means of Elizabeth Hudson deceased or her right to the aforesaid land and premises also the Quitrents. Signed Chesley French Boulware, Wit: James Pitts, Edward Vawter, Samuel Vawter.

Essex County Deeds 1752-1754

pp. 106-107 This Indenture made 21 Jan 1752 bet. Hugh Carry of Essex and Simon Goldin and Esther Goldin his wife. Hugh Carry for love and good will he hath unto said Simon and Esther for consideration of 10 acres of land Hugh Carry lett and leased by Simon Goldin for 99 years he doth sell and confirm unto Simon and Esther his wife, one tract of land lying in the County of Essex being land that Cary bought of Wm. Vawter, bounded by Simon Goldin and James Boulware. Containing 25 acres. Signed Hugh Cary, Wit: Corns. Brown, John Biddlecome, Benjamin Landrum and Edward Vawter.

pp. 116-118 (On margin: Original Deed deld. To Wm. Boulware for Sarah Short March 6th 1753) This indenture made 15 Sep 1752 bet. John Short of St. Anns and Sarah Short, in consideration of one Negro girl named Nan value 40 pounds, shall deliver unto Sarah Short all that land his Father Thomas Short deced purchased of William Brooks being 150 acres in possession of John Short's mother Katherin Short by virtue of lease bearing date 20 April last past. Bounded by William Hawkins and John Price. John Short conveyed unto Sarah Short and discharge the claim for Dower of Dinah wife of John Short, the lease of Katherin Short being allowed by Sarah Short. Signed John Short Wit: Susanah Shortt, Thomas Shortt and Edward Vawter 15.

Essex County Deeds 1752-1754. pp. 188-191. (On margin: July 7th 1753. Deld. to Jas: Baker) This indenture made this Twentieth day of March in year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred fifty and three by & between John Sale of county of Essex and Parish of Saint Anns of one part and James Bates of the same Parish and County of other part: Witnesseth that John Sale in consideration of the sum of six pounds current money of Virginia to him in hand paid; by these presents hath bargained sold land confirmed unto Jas. Bates his heirs one certain parcel

of land lying in abovesaid Parish and County, being part of said Sales's Land that binds on the Lower Church Land of the abovesaid Parish, being bounded; begining at a white Oak standing in the line of the land of Mrs. Mary Sale, being a corner tree of the land the aforesaid Bates purchased of Capt. John Smith, thence binding with said Bates's Land South thirty & three degrees West forty & eight poles to a Percimond standing in the lines of said Bates and Sales. Thence binding on the aforesaid Sales Land North fifteen degrees West fifty poles to a white Oak, thence North seventy seven & a half degrees East twenty four poles to a stake, thence South forty & seven degrees East eighteen pole to the first mentioned begining white Oak, including and containing the just quantity of Six acres of land. Together with all profits commodities & appurtenances thereunto belonging. To have and to hold the said six acres of land to Jas. Bates his heirs without the denial or interruption of said John Sale his heirs; In witness hereof said John Sale to these presents his hand & seal have set ye day & year above written. Signed in presence of Edward Vawter 15, Wm. Thomas, Thomas Sale. Signed John Sale. Essex Co. VA Deeds 1752-1754 pp. 102-104 (On Margin: Original Deed deliv'd to Mr. Thos: Andrews 26th Decr. 1752.

Essex County Deeds 1745-1749

pp270-372. Indenture made 14 Oct 1749 bet. John Retterford of Essex and James Retterford of Essex. That John for 60 pounds sell unto James by bond bearing date of 18 Oct 1746 doth hereby discharge John for payment and convey to James Retterford. By these present doth bargain sell unto James Retterford all and every part of land which James did sell and convey to John by deed, said land which James Retterford Father in his will gave to him the quantity of acres being the same which is specified in the deed which said James gave to John Retterford. Signed John Retterford, Wit: W. Thorpe, Marmaduke Thorpe, and Edward Vawter.

Essex County Deeds 1752-1752 p. 270-274.

Indenture made 7 Jun 1753 bet. Cornelius Noel and Gilbert Noell son of the said Cornelius Noel both of Essex and Simon Miller. Cornelius and Gilbert Noell for 100 pounds sell Simon Miller a tract of land being part of a tract which was formerly granted to James Coghill for 246 acres pantent date 24 Mar 1664 which became the property of one Samuel Stallard deced. Given in his last will and testament to his dau. Sarah was the wife of Cornelius Noel and Mother of Gilbert Noell. Bounded by Thomas Thorp, Simon Miller and Benjamin Miller. Value for one ear of Indian Corn transfer possession. Signed Cornelius Noel, Gilbert Noell. Wit: John Thomas, John Henshaw, Edward Vawter 15, W. Boulware.

Voting Returns, July 1758 - Essex Co. VA House of Burgesses There are four candidates listed: Col. Francis Smith, 170 votes Col. Francis Waring, 208 votes W. John Upshaw, 209 votes Capt. John Lee, 111 votes The following people pertinent to the Donoho genealogy were recorded to have voted for Lee: John Fogg John Colquit Thomas Noel Thomas Cox Edward Donohoe John Lee James Noel Peter Tribble Edward Vawter Thomas Parker Cornelius Noel Samuel Noel Thomas Fogg Daniel Noell Robert Parker, Jr. James Colquit Rice Noel

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1759-1763 by John Frederick Dorman, Washington, DC, 1983 p75. 14 May 1762. Achillis Whitlock agt. James George. Trespass, assault and battery. Jury, Edward Vauter, etc. find for the plaintiff 5 shillings.

10 Jun 1762. The action sued out by Edward Vawter against the estate of Francis Long is dismissed.

Page 397. 10 Mar 1763. Edward Vawter agt. Francis Long. Debt. Jury, Thomas Lowry, etc., find for the plaintiff 1500 pounds of tobacco and 11 sh. 3 d. current money. Thomas Lowry. It is considered by the Court that the plaintiff recover the money.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1764-1765, part one, by John Dorman, 1989, Washington DC 12 May 1764 On the motion of Edward Vawters, an evidence for John Miller against Edward Powers, he having attended five days, it is ordered that he pay him 125 pounds of tobacco for the same and 90 pounds of tobacco more for twice coming and returning 15 miles out of Essex. *Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1765-1766 part two* by John Dorman, 1990, Washington DC

13 Mar 1766. Edward Vawter is appointed guardian to Mark Bowler to divide the land devised by Mark Bowler to his grandson.

Colonial Caroline, A History of Caroline Co., VA by TE Campbell, Dietz Press, Richmond, VA p491 1766 Edward Vauter guardian of Mark Boulware by court order

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Suits, pub. 1987 by William Lindsay Hopkins Richmond, VA page 7 is found the estate of Mark Boulware

Marten vs Boulware, 1817. Elizabeth Martin, formerly Elizabeth Boulware, who married Younger Martin, decd., Edmund Clarke in the right of his wife Sally Clarke late Sally Boulware and Henry Samuel who married Nancy Boulware state that they are legatees of Mark Boulware, decd, along with Andrew Boulware, Sarah Boulware, widow and relict of the said Mark Boulware, Lee Boulware, Lindsay Boulware, Mark Boulware, Musco Boulware, Gray Boulware and Lawson Boulware. Court orders that the widow receive her dower share and that the rest be divided into ten equal shares. (no date)

Court orders the division of the estate of Mark Boulware dated 8 Dec 1817.

Mark Boulware his devisee, Frances Boulware vs. Agatha Boulware and Richard Boulware, executors of Mark Boulware, dec., et al. Frances Boulware a devisee of Mark Boulware, dec., against Agatha Boulware & Richard Boulware, exec. and executrix of Mark Boulware, decd., Polly Boulware, Dorothy Boulware, Elizabeth Boulware and Turner Boulware, James Long and Lucy Long his wife (the said Lucy was a devisee of the said Mark), Judith Boulware and Elliott Boulware and James Boulware, Ophillia Boulware and Battaile Boulware infant children by Reuben Gravatt, the guardian of Battaile and James and Agathy Boulware guardian of Ophillia Boulware. (no date)

The court orders the distribution of the estate of Mark Boulware, decd, according to the will as follows: Agathy, the widow and executrix, the plantation bounded by the road leading from the Tuckaho Meeting house plus slaves, etc..... Battaile Boulware all the land on the west side of the road leading to Tuckaho Meeting house and one twelfth part of the personal estate belonging to Mark Boulware on the 25th day of Dec 1818. All of the other devisees who are of age to receive one twelfth each and to Reuben Gravett, Guardian of James Boulware, to Agathy Boulware, Guardian of Aphillia Boulware each one twelfth. Dated 11 Jan 1819.

Edward's involment in the Pickett family is unknown the following are grouped together for study.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1746-1748 Abstracted by John Dorman, 1968.

March 1746/47 Henry Powell's deed to William Picket son of Mace Pickett proved by Samuel Bowdry, Thomas May and Edward Vawter.

Notes for Mace Pickett, Sr.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1746-1748 Abstracted by John Dorman, 1968.

27 Mar 1760, page 513, John Taylor is appointed overseer of the Road from Picketts ford down into the Dundee road & that he with the Male Labouring Tithables of Thos Lovejoy, Thomas Walker Jr. & John Shepherd clear the same. Orange Co., Va., Road Orders 1750-1800, by Ann Brush Miller (Virginia Transportation Research Council) . FHL 975.5372 P2p:

Feb. 20, 1765, John Pickett and Mary, his wife, of Caroline County, convey by deed of gift, to Mace Pickett, son of the said John and Mary Pickett, all that tract of land the said John and Mary Pickett hold in Southfarnham Parish, Essex County, containing 125 acres, and adjoining lands of William Cox and Henry Cox, and on Piscataway Creek.

Witnesses: Edward Vauter, William Pickett, jr [jr.]

Mace (M, his mark) Pickett, junr.

Children of Mace Pickett and Elizabeth Powell are:

- i. (female) Pickett. She married William Thwaites
- ii. (female) Pickett. She married Richard Hord
- iii. Francis Pickett.
- iv. George Pickett.
- v. Jeremiah Pickett.
- vi. Mace Pickett, Jr., born Abt. 1743; died Abt. 1833.
- vii. John Pickett, born Abt. 1744. He married Rachel ----
- viii. William Pickett, born Abt. 1745. He married Lucy Young

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1752-1754 part 4, abstracted by John Dorman, 1971

12 July 1753, p.407. It's ordered Mace Pickett pay James Taylor Gent. 50 pounds of tobacco for two days' attendance...Edward Vawter 70 pounds of tobacco for one day's attendance and

coming and going once fifteen miles. John Beasley 125 pounds of tobacco for five days' attendance as an evidence for him agst. Daniel.

Mar 1754. Judgment for plaintiff. It's ordered Samuel Brown &c pay Edward Vawter 95 pounds of tobacco for two days' attendance and coming and going once fifteen miles as an evidence for them against Straughn.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1764-1765 by John Frederick Dorman, Washington, DC, 1989. P. 49. 5 Apr 1765. An indenture for land from John Pickett and Mary his wife to Mace Pickett was proved by John Vaughn, Leroy Vaughn and Edward Vawter, witnesses thereto.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1765-1767 by John Frederick Dorman, Washington, DC, 1990. P. 27. 10 Oct 1765. Also a deed from John Pickett and Mary his wife to Mace Pickett was proved by Benjamin Sneed and Edward Vawter and ordered to be certified.

p. 61 13 Feb 1766. Several writings purporting the last will and testament of John Pickett was produced in Court and Henry Pickett the heir at law being present, several witnesses were sworn and examined relating to the writings, on consideration where of the Court are of opinion that the writing bearing date 19 Jul 1765 out to be established as the last will of the testator, which was accordingly proved by James Jameson and Thomas Lowry, Gent. and Edward Vawter, witnesses thereto, but the Court are of opinion that the writing thereto annexed out not be stand as a codicil to the will, the testator not appearing at the time to be in his proper sences.

Caroline Co., VA Order Book 1765-1766 part two by John Dorman, 1990, Washington DC p. 3 14 Aug 1766. Edward Vawter, trustee of John Pickett, informed the Court that a bond from Mace Pickett dated 19 Sep 1765 for 60 pounds current money was delivered him by John to be kept and desired the direction of the Court to whom he should deliver the bond. Ordered that he deliver the same to John Pickett, adm. of the said Testator.

In *Edward Pleasants Valentine papers*, Vol. II pub. By Valentine Museum, Richmond, VA in Satterwhite family file p1482. John Satterwhite of Drisdale Parish, Caroline Co., will dated 14 Dec 1772, recorded 20 Sept 1779. Witnesses, Ed. Vawter, Caleb Boulware, Mark Boulware. W. B. 13 p. 258. (GJNote: this was written and dated before his Edward's death and recorded shortly after his death)

The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, Vol. I states Anderson Tinsley (1794-1852) married Elizabeth Vawter in 1796. Elizabeth the daughter of Edward Vawter. No proof is offered of this daughter and she is not mentioned in Edward's will.

Will of Edward Vawter, Essex Co., VA Will Book 3 p249 date 5 Dec 1778 proved 16 Aug 1779. (this is from a typed version), by E. B. Vaughters of WA, sent by Sally Brown 3016 S. Madison, Tulsa, OK 74114)

In the name of God Amen I Edward Vawter of Essex County and Parish of St. Anne's do make this my last will and testament. As followeth. In Premis I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it and my body to the earth from whence it came in strong hope of the resurrection to Eternal Life through Our Lord Jesus Christ who can change my vile body that it may be like his glorious body according to mighty working whereby He can subdue all things to himself.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Margaret Goodrich, my large scales and weights and warming pan and three pounds cash in lue of a small chest I was to give her.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my God Son, Edward Vawter, son of Richard Vawter, Five Pounds to be laid out immediately in books of education.

Item: All the residue of my estate both real and personal to be sold by my executors herein after mentioned and the money arising therefrom together with what cash I have and all my outstanding debts all to be divided into twelve equal parts.

Item: I give and bequeath to my oldest son Samuel Vawter two and a half of the above mentioned twelve parts.

Item: I give and bequeath to my son William Vawter one of said parts together with what he has of my estate in his hands.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Vawter one and a half of said parts.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son Elliot Vawter two of said parts.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son James Vawter two of said parts.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my son Benjamin Vawter and if he should die before he leaves the service of a soldier or has a lawful heir for his part to return to my estate.

Item: I give and bequeath unto William Boulware son of William Vawter one of said parts.

Item: I give and bequeath unto my grandson Edward Vawter, son of Thomas, half of one of said parts to be laid out chiefly in his education.

Item: I give Agnes Boulware, daughter of Benjamin Vawter five pounds.

Item: It is my will that my mullatto girl, Sene, should be freed from that time of servitude as she incurred by having two bastards.

Lastly- I constitute and appoint Angus Vawter and Elliot Vawter my executors of this my last will and testament. Desiring that my estate not be appraised and that no inventory there on and that the executors be not obliged to give security. And in testamentary I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fifth day of December One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Eight. Edward Vawter (Seal) Signed and Sealed in presents of Lot Noell, Bernard Noell, Fredrick Clark.

At a court held for Essex County at Tappahannock the 16th Day of August 1779 this last will and testament of Edward Vawter Dec'd was proved by two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. Test.

Hancock Lee, Clerk

The children of Edward Vawter and Elizabeth Boulware. In the Book *Vawter Family in America* at least a couple of Edward's children are mentioned and one line, son William, is somewhat researched.

- + 1. Samuel Vawter b. ca 1730-33 m. ca 1763 Caroline Co., VA to Agnes Richardson
- + 2. William Vawter b. 6 May 1735 Essex Co., VA m. 16 Jan 1774 Orange Co., VA to Anne Ballard
- + 3. Thomas Vawter d. ca 1815/16 Buckingham Co., VA m. ca 1765 Mary Elizabeth Pitt
- + 4. Margaret Vawter m. James Goodrich as shown in the will of her father Edward Vawter, no more is known.
- + 5. Elliott Vawter m. poss. Margaret
- + 6. James Vawter, alive at the date of the will of his father 1778/79, no other information known. Possibly married Alice
- + 7. Benjamin Vawter, soldier in the Revolutionary War

Margaret³, Edward², Bartholomew Vawter¹

Margaret Vawter m. James Goodrich d. 1814 Frankfort, Franklin Co., KY and is seen in the will of her father Edward Vawter. James Goodrich m. (2) Jane Brown.

Will of Edward Vawter, Essex Co., VA Will Book 3 p249 date 5 Dec 1778 proved 16 Aug 1779. (this is from a typed version), by E. B. Vaughters of WA, sent by Sally Brown 3016 S. Madison, Tulsa, OK 74114)
In the name of God Amen I Edward Vawter of Essex County and Parish of St. Anne's do make this my last will and testament Item: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Margaret Goodrich, my large scales and weights and warming pan and three pounds cash in lue of a small chest I was to give her.

The Goodrich lines are long in VA and 2 of this line fought at Bacon's Rebellion in 1676. In the book *Twelve Virginia Counties*, by John H. Gwathmey, Pub. 1937 Richmond, VA p153: There were a number of cases in Essex in which participants in Bacon's Rebellion were required to come into court with halters about their necks and appeal, on bended knee, for forgiveness for having taken part in the rebellion. Thomas Goodrich and Benjamin Goodrich were among those subject to this indignity as were John Bagwell and William Potts.

Martha Hudson, d/o Martha Hudson of Amherst co., VA and granddaughter of John Hodgson left her estate to Landon Carter and his son James Carter. Will of Martha Hudson (senior) which names daughter Mary Carter, wife of Griffen Carter and daughter Martha Hudson.

Photocopied from microfilm of Amherst Co., VA. (See John Hodgson file for connections)
In the name of God Amen I Martha Hudson of Amherst County in the Colony of Virginia being in perfect sense & sound Memory do make this my last will and testament in the first place. I commit My soul in the hands of god who gave it (smear) my body to be buried in a Christian manner at the discretion of the Executors unto my daughter_ Mary Carter the wife of Griffin Carter I give ten Shillings Sterling unto my daughter_ Martha Hudson I give all the Rest of my Estate to do with it as she thinks fit I have my daughter Martha Hudson Executors, & William Ware & Edmond Goodrich Executors to my Estate, here unto I set my hand and seal this thirtieth day of January one thousand Seven hundred & Eighty four.

Test James Goodrich Landon Carter Mary Carter

Martha NH Hudson LL

At court held for Amherst County the Seventh day of June 1784 this last will and testement of Martha Hudson desc was presented in the court by william Ware one of the Execrs. therein named and ? by the oath of James Goodrich and Landon Carter wisnesses ? and the said Execrs with John Duncan his security Executed.

HEAD OF FAMILIES—VIRGINIA, 1783 - AMHERST COUNTY

Carter, Landon	2 (whites)	-
Goodrich, James	7 (whites)	1

Children of James Goodrich and Margaret Vawter

1. Mary Goodrich m. 22 Mar 1782 Amherst Co., VA to Landon Carter b. ca 1757 prob. Caroline Co., VA died 5 Sept 1838, Stokes Co., NC. Landon Carter enlisted in the Rev. War in Caroline Co., VA. He stated in his Rev war pension record that in 1827 he was still owed money from his father's estate in VA. Landon Carter, Vawters, Beasleys and other related families removed to Stokes Co., NC after 1784.

HEADS OF FAMILIES—VIRGINIA, 1785 AMHERST COUNTY Carter, Landon 4 whites**CHRONICLES OF THE SCOTCH-IRISH SETTLEMENT OF VIRGINIA; Vol 2, pp 24-33**

by Lyman Chalkley Judgements, SEPTEMBER, 1793 (A to F).

Byrd, assignee, vs. Aaron Hughes--Bond by Aaron Hughes, of Conwell County, State of Franklin, to James Hubbard, of same place, 21st October, 1785. Commission to take depositions of Mark Jordan, James Cunningham and Andrew Greer, Sr., inhabitants of the territory south of Ohio River April 2, 1793. Commission is addressed to George Dougherty, Andrew Henderson, John Blackburn, Landon Carter and James Stuart. Ceded territory of United States south of Ohio, Jefferson County. Affidavit before Parmenus Taylor and Garret Fitz, by James Cunningham, 23d March, 1793. Deposition of Mark Jordan (Jreden ?) in Jefferson County,

territory south of Ohio, 15th August, 1793, that Aaron authorized his son, Abraham, to sign the bond. Deposition of Andrew Greer, in Washington County, same territory, 19th August, 1793.

1810 Stokes Co., NC Mfg. Census, Landon Carter

1810 Stokes Co., NC Census #592

Landon Carter 1 male over 45, 2 females under 10, 2 females 10-16 and 1 female over 45

North Caroline Pension Roll of 1835, Report from the Sec. of War in Relation to the pension establishment of the US 1835, copied and indexed by William R. Navey, POBox 251, Holly Ridge, NC 28445.

Landon Carter, Stokes Co, Private, NC Con'tl Line \$96.00 annual allowance, \$569.80 amount received, Pension stated 31 Mar 1828, age 77.

1a. James Carter m. Elizabeth Webster

2a. Mary m. Joshua Southern

3a. Eleanor m. Thomas Reed

4a. Margaret, never married

5a. Lucy m. Asa Taylor

6a Elizabeth, never married.

2. Thomas V. Goodrich b. ca 1766 m. Nancy Ann Sale in Amherst Co., VA

2a. Lewis V. Goodrich

3. Elizabeth Goodrich m. Richard Lawless

4. Samuel Elliott Goodrich m. Elizabeth Walton

5. Lucy Goodrich m. Isaac Philips

6. Alice (Ally) Goodrich m. William H. Rice

7. James Goodrich (Jr.) m. Patience Chastine

James Goodrich, husband of Margaret Vawter and his brother John Goodrich got into trouble in Caroline County in 1771 for preaching and teaching the Baptist beliefs. There is a monument in Bowling Green, VA with James Goodrich's name and several others. Because of this one Thomas Goodrich moved the family to Amherst Co., VA. It is believed this Thomas is the father of James and John but no proof is found and he could be another brother. This Thomas married a Katherine (nee?).

Samuel Vawter3, (Edward2, Bartholomew1)

Samuel Vawter, is the oldest son of Edward Vawter and Elizabeth Boulware and was probably born ca 1730-33. Samuel is found as a witness to the will of John Vawter in 1748 along with Edward and Elizabeth Vawter. He would have been at least 15 possibly 18 by this time. He is found receiving a portion of his father Edward's estate, 5 Dec 1778-16 Aug 1779 Essex Co., VA as follows: *Item: I give and bequeath to my oldest son Samuel Vawter two and a half of the above mentioned twelve parts.*

Abstracts of Cumberland Co., VA, by Katharine Reynolds, held at Ft. Wayne IN Library. Page 85 (Will book page 445). Appraisal of estate of Samuel Vawter. Thomas Anderson, William Anderson, Richard Wilson. Court 23 Jul 1789.

Vawter family material indicate his death as 20 Feb 1788 Cumberland Co., VA.

Essex Co., VA Deed book 1745-1749 pp. 289-291. This Indenture 14 Mar 1747 bet. John Pitts the young of Caroline Co. and John Willard of Essex Co. for 10 pounds current money of VA John Pitts the Young sell to John Willard 75 acres and plantation that John Pitts the young his grand father left him in his will dated 15 Sep 1730 during the full term of 21 years from the date of present. Wit; Martin Willard, Samuel Vawter, Edward Vawter 15. Signed John Pitts yr. (GJ Note: This signature of Edward Vawter 15 is seen several times, the 1 5 is clearly transcribed from the originals. This Edward is the father of Samuel)

JOHN VAWTER WILL, *Culpeper Co., VA, Will book A*, dated 23 May 1748. Compiled by John Frederick Dorman, pub. Washington, 1956 p. 15. Also found in *the Virginia Historical Magazine Vol. 23, year ending 1915*, p. 77-79.

I, John Vawter of Essex County, All my personal estate as well in Orange as in Essex be not appraised but sold at auction by my executors hereinafter named and also my outstanding debts collected in out of which sums they pay all my just debts and the remainder to be distributed as follows (vist) that one third part be my loving wife's, Margaret Vawter and the rest to be equally divided amongst my children, namely:

Winifred, Bartholomew, Richard, Margaret Rucker, Angus and David Vawter.

I constitute and appoint my loving wife Margaret and my son Bartholomew Vawter executrix and executor. Signed John Vawter. Witnessed Edward Vawter, Elizabeth Vawter, Samuel Vawter.

Essex County Deeds 1749-1952 pp. 115-117. Indenture made 12 Jan 1752 bet. Chesley French Boulware of Co. of Essex and Thomas Tiler of same. Witness Chesley French Boulware for 30 pounds doth sell to Thomas Tiller 100 acres being part of the 3075 acr grant of Thomas Page, William Hodgeson and Samuel Welding by Patent bearing date 3 Apr 1667, the said 100 acres of land beginning at a Spanish Oake to Benjamin Beasley and Thomas Waring, then to a corner of patents of Payn. Cornwellis and Page, then East to John Harrison's to a corner of David Pitts then South to Patrick Lendrums then N. to beginning. To hold without interruption of Chesley French Boulware except what may hereafter be caused by the means of Elizabeth Hudson deceased or her right to the aforesaid land and premises also the Quitrents. Signed Chesley French Boulware, Wit: James Pitts, Edward Vawter, Samuel Vawter.

In *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, Vol. XX 1911-12. Reprinted 1966, are listed the Cumberland County Marriage Bonds. On page 23, 4 Jan 1764, Lewis Jackson & Frances Richardson, with consent of Henry Cox, guardian. Witnesses: Mary Richardson, Samuel Vawter, Powell Hughes, Lewis Jackson, Frances Richardson. (Henry Cox was appointed guardian to minor children of John and Mary Richardson as John died in 1753. Mary Richardson shown as witness is Frances' mother)

1765 John Phelps of Cumberland Co. and Anne his wife sold 100 acres in Cumberland Co., VA for 30 pounds to Samuel Vawter or Varoter. Land formerly granted to Edmund Butler, containing 400 acres by patent, between Green Creek and Badluck Branches of Appomattox River. Land is binding on the lands of John Woodson, Charles Cottrill, Henry Pattillo and John Raine. Wit: John Raine, John Woodson, Thomas Hodges. 5 May 1765. Deed Bk 4, p. 26,27,28.

1765 – 20 May 1765 - John Phelps of Cumberland Co., and Anne, his wife, sold 100 acres to Samuel Varoter between Green Creek and Badluck Branches of Appomattox River in Cumberland Co., VA. Land binding on the lands of John Woodson, Charles Cottrill, Henry Pattlo and John Raine.

To understand some of the confusion of these families, the information on Lemuel Vawter who was the son of Thomas Vawter and Mary Elizabeth Pitt is also included.

A second marriage is found for Lemuel: 5 Jan 1797 Samuel (sic) Vawter to Obedience Jackson, Sur. John Harvey. P. 260. Source: *Marriage Bonds and Minister' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia 1764-1815* by Catherine L. Knorr, self pub., 1951 p. 85. However, the following court material shows this to be Lemuel.

Charlotte Co., VA 18th Century Orphans & Others, pub. 1989 by Joanne Lovelace Nance (N.W. Lapin Press, Charlottesville, VA) held at Ft. Wayne IN Library. p31

3 Sep 1798 court, William George, guardian to Obedience Jackson, orphan of Lewis Jackson, produced a receipt of Lemuel Vaughter who has intermarried with Obedience.

(GJNote: Obedience parents were Lewis Jackson and Fanny Richardson. Frances (Fanny) the daughter of Mary (Curd) Richardson. Fanny's sister Agnes married Samuel Vaughter. John Harvey who gave surety on this marriage is again married to one of Mary (Curd) Richardson's daughters, Ann.)

Charlotte Co., VA 1765-1771 Deed Books 1 and 2, by Joanne Lovelace Nance, held at Ft. Wayne IN library.

Deed 191, p. 384 dated 3 Jun 1767, Stephen Ford and Ann his wife of Charlotte Co. to Leander Hughes of Cumberland Co, 400 acres in Charlotte on north fork of Cub Creek. Wit: Samul Vawter, Amariah Hughes, David Tyree, recorded 7 Jul 1767

Cumberland Co., Va. DB4-3311767: Aaron Butler lived in Cumberland Co., Va. in 1767 where he and John Butler (his brother) of Orange Co., North Carolina sold to John Pigg, " one certain tract or parcel of land containing 100 acres it being part of a tract or parcel of land formerly granted unto Edmund Butler by patent containing 400 acres lying between Green Creek and Badluck a branch of the Appomattox river bearing date the fifth day of April 1748 and the said land is bound by Peter Randolph, Thomas Cock, Henry Pattillo and Aaron Butler's line." The indenture was made 1 Dec 1767; payment received 30 Dec 1767; and it was proved and ordered recorded 24 April 1769. It was signed by Aaron and John Butler, with John Raine, John Woodson Jr & Samuel Vawter, witnesses.

Matthias Williams and his wife Jane/Jean of Cumberland C. Va sold an estimated 150 acres "whereon Matthias Williams now liveth between Dry Creek and Badlock branches of the Appomattox river and on lines of Charles Anderson, Joseph Michaux, Wm Fretwell, Leanda Hughes and Moore Lumpkin: to Samuel Vawter, 5 lb, October 24 1771 with Jno Woodson Sr and Jr and Moore Lumpkin, Witnesses. As per Cumberland C. Va wills. Deed Book 7,30.

Abstracts of Cumberland Co., VA , by Katharine Reynolds, held at Ft. Wayne IN Library. Page 51 (Will book page 92) Appr. of estate of Jacob Ammonett. Given 18 Nov 1771 by Charles Cottrell, John Chambers, Sam'l. Vawter. Court 22 Mar 1773.

Samuel Vawter Publisher Purdie, Page 4 column 2 9 May 1777

WILLIAMSBURG, May 5, 1777.
INTEND to leave the country immediately.
 || JOSHUA HARDCASTLE.
 To be SOLD at publick vendue, on Thursday the 15th of May, at Burwell's ferry, near Williamsburg,
THE sloop *Washington*, with all her tackle and apparel, agreeable to inventory to be seen on the day of sale. She is about 4500 bushels burthen, 3 years old, and her frame mulberry and cedar. At the same time and place will be sold a few quarter casks of WINE.
 || JOHN HOLLOWAY.

THIS is to give notice to the following soldiers, enlisted by lieut. *Bowker* and ensign *Baskerville*, that they are to meet at *Cumberland* courthouse on or before the 15th day of *May*, in order to follow their company to the Northward, viz. *Josiah Clark* of *Buckingham*, *William Goalman* of *Henrico*, *Eake Brown*, *Thomas Watkins*, *John Day*, and *Samuel Vawter*, of *Cumberland*, and *Anderson Green* of *Buckingham*. The above soldiers are requested to pay due regard to this advertisement, and if not obeyed they will be considered as deserters, and treated accordingly.
 2 || HUGHES WOODSON, 1st lieut.

|| WHEREAS lieut. *John Mercer*, of

Virginia Records of the State Enumeration 1782 to 1785

Cumberland County 1782, Samuel Vawter 10 White, 4 Black

Cumberland County 1784, Samuel Vanter 10 White Souls, 1 Dwelling, 2 Other Buildings.

Virginia Publick Claims, Cumberland Co. VA compiled by Janice Abercrombie, Iberian Pub. Co., a list of claims against the publick rec. by the county court of Cumberland on 23,24,29 & 30 of Ap 1782. P. 40. Samuel Vawter, for forage for Capt. Cravens Co. of militia on march to Hillsbourough in NC Oct 1780 by James Davis Comr. Cont. 5s 6; 180# beef for Culpeper Militia on march to Carolina ordered by Gov. Oct 1780 by Samuel Forgeson 1.11.6; for 1 gun for militia under Capt. Alex Guttery ordered to Prince Edward Courthouse May 1781 by Geo. Carrington, Jr. Col. 2.6.3.; 40 gills spirits for Gen. Stevens Brigard Nov 1780 by Tho. Davenport SMVM12s.

Abstracts of Cumberland Co., VA, by Katharine Reynolds, held at Ft. Wayne IN Library. Page 74 (Will book page 310) Will of Thomas Williams. Dated 9 May 1782, Pro. 27 Jan 1783. Wife Esther, all my part of my father's estate and all my right in the land Samuel Vawter now lives on. Exs. Friend John Williams and John Morrow. Wit., Frances McCraw and Anderson Cocke.

In the Book *Marriages of some VA Residents 1607-1800* by Dorothy Wulfeck pub. 1986 Gen. Pub. Co. we find some information on Samuel, p129.

Vaughter _____ m. Agnes Richardson, dau. of John and Mary (Curd) Richardson, whose wills, 1753 & 1788, Charlotte Co., VA prove it.

The will of John Richardson dated 22 Jun 1753 probated 24 Sep 1753, recored in Will Book 1, Cumberland Co., VA. (GJNote: Charlotte county was formed in 1765 from Cumberland and other counties) From a typed copy, no original, in part leaves:

Isham, the plantation and 500 acres adj. plantation and all land in Albermarle Co., partnership in a mill with brother John.

John, partnership in a mill and 800 acres in Charlotte Co (then Lunenburg Co)

Mary, 500 acres adjoining plantation

Martha, 150 Acres in Goochland County and 40 pounds sterling to be paid by Isham.

Ann, 100 acres on Buffelo River in Amelia Co. (Now Prince Edward Co.) Noted: this was part of a large parcel that was to be laid off in regular form lengths on both sides of the river.

Sarah, 200 acres adjoining above

Susannah, 200 acres adjoining above

Agnes, 200 acres adjoining above

Francis, the remainder of the tract.

In addition, bequests of personal property and slaves were given to each child.

Abstracts of Cumberland Co., VA will Books 1 & 2 1749-1782 by Katherine Reynolds, book at Ft. Wayne, IN Library. P. 85 (Will book page 445)
Appraisal of the estate of Isham Richardson by William Anderson, Samuel Williams, Benjamin Allen. Court 23 Mar 1789.

Also, noted the brother of Isham: John Richardson's son James Richardson b. 16 Jun 1783 in Charlotte Co., moved to Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co., KY where his son John Watkins Richardson was b. 25 Nov 1809. Other Vawters inc. Jesse Richardson Vaughter and brother William Vaughter located to Rutherford Co., TN. Many times family members, cousins or kin banded together to go "out west" and is a great clue to family connections.

This shows evidence that Mary was the daughter of Edward Curd, this was sent by Joe McKee email mckee@pilot.msu.edu.

Genealogical Records of Buckingham County, Virginia, 1984, Edith Rucker Whitley, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD, p. 81

" THE CURD FAMILY. EDWARD CURD (1) was in Henrico County as early as 1704 when on 2 October he purchased from John Woodson 600 acres of land on the north side of James River, adjoining land formerly belonging to John Blair, and part of a greater tract granted to John Woodson, Jr., by a patent dated 23 October 1690. Edward's first wife is not known, although she was the mother of his children. He married secondly Elizabeth Branch, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Archer Branch. Elizabeth had married first in 1710 Robert Goode (died 1718), and second Page Punch (who died c.1726-7). Elizabeth Branch Curd died 30 November 1766.

On page 82 the town of Curdsville is shown located in the SE corner of Buckingham where Buckingham, Cumberland and Prince William counties join. The families of Thomas, Lemuel and Samuel Vawter are all from this region as well as the Woodson, Curd and Richardson families. The families are connected through various marriages.

This information came from the Curd Book Supplement and I (Lou Ann) don't have what the asterisks refer to.

>>>The following year, 1705, he (Edward Curd) was assessed and paid taxes on this six hundred acres.(+) Between 1716 and 1725 he received various land grants on the north side of James River in that part of Henrico Co. that was cut off in 1728 to form Goochland Co. There was granted to him October 31, 1716, 531 acres north side James River, west side north branch Beaver Dam Creek (Book 10, p. 307), February 2, 1724, 1200 acres north side James River (Book 12, p. 130), February 2, 1724, 341 acres north side James River on Beaver Dam Creek (Book 12, p. 131), August 17, 1725, 400 acres on Beaver Dam Creek (Book 12, p. 238). In the next few years he deeded most of his Goochland Co. lands to his children. June 6, 1726, he deeds to his son John, for "love and affection," part of the 531-acre tract on Beaver Dam Creek;?? November 7, 1726, he deeds to his daughter Mary McBride land lying on the north side of James River;?? July 16, 1733, he deeds 200 acres in Goochland Co. to each of his daughters, Mary Richardson and Elizabeth Williams;** November 20, 1733, he deeds 650 acres in Goochland Co. to his son Richard.** In his will he gives 100 acres in Goochland Co. to his granddaughter Jane McBride and all of his remaining holdings in Goochland to his son Edward. All of his children, Edward excepted, eventually went to Goochland Co.
(*Valentine Papers, p. 1978.>>>.

Edward Curd was elected to the vestry of Old St. John's in Richmond, on 17 June 1735. On 2 September 1735 he and Richard Randolph were appointed to view the chapel and report what " reparations and additions thereunto are wanting. " He was chosen vestryman again on 2 October 1745, but died soon after as Beverly Randolph took the oath as vestryman in place of Edward Curd, deceased, on 26 July 1745 (sic).

[JDM NOTE: something is amiss here with 1745 vs. 1742 date of the will.]

The will of Edward Curd, dated 4 February 1739/40, was proved on the 1st Monday in December 1742. Sent by Lou Ann at email Brondak@aol.com

WILL OF EDWARD CURD

(Henrico Co., Va., Unindexed Records, Vol. IV, 1650 to 1807, p. 1177)

In the name of God amen I Edward Curd being in perfect memory make this as my last will and Testament which I Desire To be taken of before or after my Decease and no alteration to be made more than what is herein mentioned. I Do hereby make my Loving wife Elizabeth Curd and my Son Edward Curd to be Executors of this my last will and Testament--

Item. I give unto my Loving wife During life my Dwelling house and all belonging thereunto as houshold goods furniture, hogs Cattle and all belonging to the sd. plantation like wife the Land thereunto adjoining only I Desire that my Son Edward Curd may have the half of everything and of produce thereunto belonging During my sd wives life and after her Decease I give the whole which my Sd wife has been poses with To my belovd Son Edward Curd and his heirs Forever.

Item. I also give unto my belov'd wife During life four negroes Jemimy, Seager, Bess, Sarah being Besses child, During her life and after her Decease to return to my beloved Son Edward Curd.

()William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. XXV, p. 66-67*

Item. I also give unto my beloved Son Edwd Curd Eight negroes Phill Will Moll Great Joe for Tom Young Jack and Nancy being Mols children.

Item. I also give unto my Son Edward Curd all the Land I now stand posest with in Goochland County.

Item. I give unto my Son John Curd two negroes Pompy and Dinah.

Item. I give unto my son Richard Curd two Negroes old Pompy and Judea.

Item. I give To Mary Mackbride one negroe named Jack, During Life and after her Decease to whence to her son Edward Mackbride

Item. I give To my Daughter in law Mary Punch one negroe named (???) also the Colt that came of the new York mare, also Eight Pound Sterling likewise Feather Bed and Furniture--Stands above Stairs in the new house.

Item. I give to my Grandson John Curd one negroe named Agie.

Item. I give unto my Granddaughter Jane Mackbride one hundred acres of Land lying in Goochland County Which I have Doctor Hopkins bond for.

Item. I give to my Daughter Mary Richardson one shilling.

Item. I give to Elizabeth Williams my Daughter one shilling.

Which is same being my las will and Testament I desire the within mentioned after my Decease To be fulfilled In Witness thereof I have hereunto Set my hand Edward Curd Dated Feb. 4, 1739/40 Witnesses James Young, John Gunn, Joseph Tscheslely

At a Court held for Henrico County the first Monday in Dec. 1742 This Will was presented by the Executors therein Named upon oath and it being proved by the Oath of John Gun and James Young two of the witnesses thereto was ordered to be Recorded. Test. Bowler Cocke, Clk.

Edward Curd was the father of:

1. EDWARD, called Edward Curd, Sr. in 1768 and living in 1771, not traced
2. JOHN married Elizabeth
3. RICHARD, died in Goochland County, leaving a will, 22 June 1778 - 19 October 1778, which named wife Sarah and nine children
4. MARY married John Richardson (John who died in Cumberland County in 1753 leaving a will which named children: Isham, John, Elizabeth, Mary, Martha who married a Dawson, Ann who married a Harvey, Sarah, Frances who married Lewis Jackson, Susannah who married a Gilliam, and Agnes who married a Vaughter. Mary Curd Richardson died in Charlotte County, Virginia leaving a will proved 3 October 1791 which named some of her children, and a granddaughter Martha Lumkin or Sumkin.)
5. ELIZABETH, married Mr. Williams. "

Mary Mackbride shown in the will as the mother of Edward Mackbride may or may not be another daughter, but is not noted so in the will when other children are specified by relationship. That Jane Mackbride is noted as a granddaughter adds to the confusion. Jane born 29 September 1726, and Edward who married Elizabeth Williamson. It is thought Mary's husband

is John Mackbride. She is also transcribed as daughter Mary Mackbride in the land deeds, the originals have not been checked however. Perhaps the Mackbrides are wards, adopted children or children of other family members for which Edward Curd assumed responsibility. More needs to be found.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography (1937) page 201 of Vol 45:

" JOHN RICHARDSON OF CUMBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS collected by Ann Richardson Sclater and Dr. John Kirk Richardson, Richmond Virginia.

(1) John Richardson. Residence Cumberland County, Virginia; born ____; died 1753; married ____ to Mary Curd; born ____; Henrico County, daughter of Edward Curd, Sr.; died ____; Charlotte County, Virginia. Will probated Oct. 3, 1791. Issue:

[JDM note, I here omit children ; Isham, John, Elizabeth m. Lumpkin, Mary m. Benj. Lee, Martha m. Thos. Dawson Jr., Ann m. John Harvey, Sarah m. Obadiah Claybrook and Suzannah m. John Gilliam - no dates given for these marriages]

(10) Agnes Richardson. b. ____ d. 1817-18; married Samuel Vaughter in 1763. He died in 1788. W.B. 4, p. 190, Charlotte County gives inventory of estate of Agnes Vaughter, dated Feb. 4, 1818.

(11) Frances Richardson b. ____; d. 1795: married Lewis Jackson, bond dated Jan. 4, 1764, Cumberland County. Henry Cox, guardian and security. W. M. 2, p. 70, Charlotte County, Feb. 18, 1795, gives inventory of Frances Jackson's estate .

NOTE: Douglas Register gives the marriage of Mary Richardson to Benjamin Lee in Goochland Sept. 18, 1766. (The dates fits in with the above Mary Richardson No. 5). "

[Further JDM note: this continues on with Isham Richardson's descendants and other things but has no more info about Samuel Vaughter.]

VA Magazine of History & Biography, Vol. 46, 1938 page 67.

Will Book 2, page 14, Charlotte Co., VA. Will of Mary Richardson, dated 2 Jan 1788, mentions daughters Martha Dawson, Fanny Jackson, Agnes Vaughter, granddaughter Martha Lumkin, remainder of estate to my five children: Isham Richardson, Anne Harvey, Agnes Vaughter, Suzanna Gilliam and Fanny Jackson. Charlotte Co., VA Will Book 2 1791-1805, abstracted by Bel Hubbard Wise, held Ft. Wayne IN Library. WB2 p 63. Additional inventory of Mary Richardson decd. Recorded 4 Jun 1795.

W.B. 4, p. 190, Charlotte County gives inventory of estate of Agnes Vaughter, dated Feb. 4, 1818.

In 1 Jan 1821 a court record of Charlotte County shows Isham Harvey, adm. of Samuel Vawter. This is from a typed copy and is noted that 35 names are shown, some duplicates and the amount they paid for property, both real and personal, plus any interest due. The persons listed are Beverly Vawter \$497, Jesse Vawter \$288, Thomas Martin \$319, Thomas Harvey \$475, Elizabeth Vawter \$374, Peggy Vawter \$142, Beverly Vawter (again) \$35, Thomas Harvey (again) \$11, Thomas Martin (again) \$14, Clement Vawter \$15 and John Vawter \$11. Minor dollar figures are for other people (not named) including \$1 for William Gilliam.

GJNote: This would match up with the children of Samuel and Agnes, except Elliott who was deceased by 1813.

1. Jesse Vawter b. ca 1780. Census Index Records of Charlotte Co., VA

1840 Charlotte pg#169 Jesse Vawter

1850 Charlotte Co Mortality schedule, Jesse Vawter d. May 1850 age 70, Carpenter/Joiner

War of 1812 Folder and index from National Archives records.--Jesse Vaughter, 7th reg. (Saunders's) VA militia - Private.

Charlotte Co Marriage Records 1816-1850 shows Jesse Vawter as surety for the marriage of George Harvey and Sally Bartee dau. of David Bartee. Dated 20 Nov 1823.

(GJNote: This George is the son of Mary Ann and Thomas Harvey)

+ 2. John Vawter b. bet. 1765-1784 VA . Alive in 1821 at the final settlement of Samuel's estate.

+ 3. Clement Vawter m. bond 17 Sep 1788 to Sarah Johnson, Cumberland Co., VA Teste: Edward Vawter. Surety James A. Spencer. Clement died ca 1819 Patrick Co., VA. Inv. of estate 20 Feb 1819. 1820 census Patrick Co. lists head of house hold "Sally" Vawter.

4. Elliott Vawter

Caroline County Court Records, VA, June 1788 (Minute Book July 1787 – Sept 1797)
On Motion of Clement Vawter administrator on the estate of Elliott Vawter dec'd is granted him oath adms. Bond acknldg and ord. Rec.

Caroline Co., Order Book 1787-1789 part 2) FHL# 0030840.

November 1788: Clement Vawter Administrator of Elliott Vawter, Plaintiff against James Rennolds/Runnolds, Defendant for Debt. (Note: this case lasted until November 1789 when the Court found for the Defendant)

+ 5. Mary "Polly" Ann Vawter b. 1768 m. Thomas Harvey, B. W. Marriage bond 4 Dec 1793 Surety John Vawter, Mary daughter of Agnes Vawter who gives consent. Bond found in book *Marriage Records 1749-1840 Cumberland Co., VA* by Katherine B. Elliott, South Hill, VA. Marriage record signed by John Vawter and F. Thomas dated 7 Dec 1793 Cumberland Co., VA. (GJNote: in will of Mary (Curd) Richardson she states her daughter is Ann Harvey, so Mary Ann and Thomas were cousins)

6. Beverly Vawter d. ca 1835 Charlotte Co., VA, where settlement of estate is located. (from family information, this settlement is not yet found)

1820 Charlotte Co., VA federal census

Beverly Vaughter 1 m. 26-45, 1 f. 26-45, 1 f. 45 & up.

1830 Census Charlotte Co., VA #211 Beverly Vaughter, 2 white males, 1 slave, 2 horses

+7. Drucilla Vawter b. 15 Jul 1778, Cumberland Co., VA d. 5 Nov 1856 Weakley Co., TN m. ca 1796 to Thomas Martin b. 10 May 1776 Buckingham Co., VA d. 24 Nov 1854, Weakley Co., TN. Children: Elizabeth E., Mary C., William, Caroline, Susan, Martha, Malinda (Note: this information provided by Rose Monroe, PO Box 23447 Anchorage, KY 40223)

8. Margaret Vawter b. ca 1785 d. Campbell Co., VA m. 15 Dec 1818 to Thomas Sims (marriage record of Charlotte Co., VA). Family information states she was alive in 1850. According to family information Margaret and Thomas Sims had two children, Samuel Sims and Cyrene Sims who m. 16 Oct 1846 to John Puckett.

This may be Margaret below shown as Patsey living with George Harvey. George the son of Mary Ann Vawter and Thomas Harvey. Jesse Vawter was surety of George Harvey's marriage. 1850 VA Census, Charlotte Co., microfile #940 p. 31b, taken 22 Aug 1850. Family #468

George Harvey 50M Planter VA b. Charlotte

Sally E. Harvey 48 b. Charlotte

Mary Harvey 21 b. Charlotte

Drucilla F. Harvey 19 b. Charlotte

George Harvey 14 b. Charlotte

William W. Harvey 12 b. Charlotte

John Harvey 9 b. Charlotte

Patsey Sims age 65 b. Charlotte

9. Elizabeth Vawter b. ca 1790 d. ca 1859 Charlotte Co., VA. unmarried. Will signed 7 May 1856 proved 8 Mar 1859. Ann Martin Harpole states in the materials of E B Vaughters the following:

"The will of Elizabeth Vawter, spinster, names her sisters Peggy Sims and Drucilla Martin and brother Clement Vawter's children and children of her deceased sister Mary Harvey."

(GJNote: The original is not been located.)

.
1840 Census Index Charlotte Co., VA #168 Elisabeth Vawter
1850 Charlotte Co., VA census Reel #940 p55A, #829
VAUTER Elizabeth 60 F W VA b. Cumberland

Mary Ann Vawter⁴, (Samuel³, Edward², Barth¹)

Mary Ann Vawter is the daughter of Samuel Vawter and Agnes Richardson. Samuel's inven. of estate is found in Cumberland Co., VA, 1789. Mary "Polly" Ann Vawter b. 1768 m. Thomas Harvey, B. W. Marriage record signed by John Vawter (brother) and F. Thomas dated 7 Dec 1793 Cumberland Co., VA. Found in *William & Mary Quarterly* Vol. 7 Ser. 2 p 287. The marriage date record differs from the DAR material below.

Thomas is deceased in 1844 and Mary is shown living with dau. Nancy and husband John Branch in the 1850 Census of Charlotte Co., VA.

From other records it is likely that Thomas Harvey and Mary Ann Vawter were cousins. Mary Ann's mother Agnes and Thomas' mother, Anne Harvey were sisters as seen in the will of their mother Mary Richardson. Anne Richardson married John Harvey.

This Thomas is probably the father of John Harvey. *Cumberland Co., VA. Appraisal of estate of Thomas Harvey. Given 2 Oct 1782 by James Brown, William Brown and John Minter. Enter in Court 28 Oct 1782.*

VA Magazine of History & Biography, Vol. 46, 1938 page 67.

Will Book 2, page 14, Charlotte Co., VA. Will of Mary Richardson, dated 2 Jan 1788, mentions daughters Martha Dawson, Fanny Jackson, Agnes Vaughter, granddaughter Martha Lumkin, remainder of estate to my five children: Isham Richardson, Anne Harvey, Agnes Vaughter, Suzanna Gilliam and Fanny Jackson.

In *VA/WV Gen. Data from Rev. War Pension & Bounty Land Warrant Records, Vol. 4*, by Patrick G. Wardell, pub. Heritage Books.

Page 276-77, Thomas Harvey b. 26 Feb 1760 Charlotte Co., VA was the son of John Harvey. Thomas enlisted 1780 VA, pension applied for 25 Aug 1837 Charlotte Co., VA. and died 19 Sep 1844 in VA. He married 12 Nov 1792, Cumberland Co., VA Mary "Polly" Vawter of Cumberland Co., VA who applied for a pension at age 80 (1848) Campbell Co., VA which was rejected for lack of proof. Applied again 12 Nov 1853 and died 2 May 1854. Children stated in 1853: Drucilla decd. (if liv age 60), Brownly or Beverly decd (if liv age 58), George age 55, Clement age 53, Serena "Cyrene" Johnson age 51, William age 49, Nancy Branch age 47 (husband John Branch) & Jeffrey ded (if liv age 45)

COURT ORDERS - CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VA BOOK EIGHT 1789 - 1792

1 October 1791 Pg 179 Thomas Harvey Jnr, son of Forty Eight is recommended to his excellency, the Governor as a lieutenant of the militia in the place of John Barksdale, who has resigned.

COURT ORDERS - CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VA BOOK NINE 1792 - 1794

20 NOVEMBER 1793 Pg. 145 *A court held to examine Thomas Ford, William Adams and Hezikiah Ford, who stand committed to the common jail of this county, charged with the suspicion of combining, confederating, aiding and abetting John Ford in maliciously and feloniously murdering Joseph Rowton, in the lane of Culverin Ford, on Thursday the 7th day of this instance. Depositions: Charles McKenny, before the court, on oath saith, that on Thursday, the 7th day of November, last past, he was at the house of Joseph Rowton, on his way to Thomas Parson's. Thomas Harvey and Joseph Rowton solicited him to go with them to Thomas Ford's mill, where Thomas Ford had a negro man named Toney, against whom the said Thomas Haney(sic) had a warrant. Accordingly this deponent with the said Harvey and Rowton started to go the said mill, and when they had got into old Mr. Ford's laine(sic) they met the prisoners, John Ford, also Thomas Ford, William Adams and Hezikiah Ford. The said Adams was armed with a gun and a sword and the said John Ford with a gun. Upon their meeting, William Adams said to Thomas Harvey, "God dam your soul, you have said you could whip me, and now I'm your man". He rode by, got off his horse, and made use of the same expression. This deponent turned around and told the said Adams, the said Harvey could do it in a minute, if he were to set about it. This deponent then heard the prisoner, John Ford say to Thomas Harvey "Dam your soul, I'll blow you through in a minute." This deponent then heard the gun cock and saw John Ford present his gun at Harvey's breast. This deponent then cautioned the said John of any rash action. Thomas Ford then smacked his fists together and said, "Dam you Joseph Rowton, now I can (or I will) whip you.", and turned his foot over his horse's wethers, as this deponent thought, in order to get down to put in execution, his threat. On which Rowton got down from his horse and made to Thomas Ford, caught him by the coat. On which Thomas Ford turned his foot back over his horse's wethers and flung*

himself in the saddle and called back and said something which this deponent thought was calling for assistance, on which John Ford turned his gun from Harvey, then stepped up to the back of Rowton, and shot him through. This deponent then addressed himself to John Ford and asked him if it was not surprising that any man should protect such a rascal as that negro, and bring matters to such a length. John Ford answered, "He bedammed if he would not kill any man that threatened his life." and directly called William Adams for his loaded gun, and stepped quickly towards the sd Adams, who as this deponent thought, handed the sd John his gun. The sd John after receiving Adam's gun, turned himself around, upon which this deponent told him that he had better go send for a doctor, or some assistance, for he had already done more than he could answer for. The sd John replied that he be dammed if he didn't kill any man that would threaten his life. This deponent asked John Ford if Joseph Rowton had ever threatened his life, upon which Thomas Ford answered he had. This deponent told him, Thomas Ford, he did not believe the said Rowton had ever said or thought of such a thing. While the deponent was attending to the said Rowton, the prisoners, Adams, Hezikiah Ford and John Ford went off. Rowton called on Thomas Ford not to charge him with such a thing, for he was then on his death bed, or where he should die in a few minutes, if he was not quickly removed, and that he had never threatened his, nor the life of any person, nor had he ever thought of such a thing. Thomas Ford then went off for some Camphora at the request of this deponent, but never returned while this deponent stayed, but sent the same by some other person. Joseph Rowton lived something short of an hour after he was shot as aforesaid. On the evening after Rowton's death this deponent heard Adams say his gun was not loaded, nor had not been since she had been washed and greazed(sic) and further said he would not, neither did he give John Ford his gun. This deponent told him that what he had seen, he would believe, before him or any other man. He asked what was his (Adams) reason for not giving John Ford his gun. The said Adams replied, " For fear he (John Ford) would shoot some person else. This deponent replied, "That was the plain intent of the gun's being loaded, for John Ford might have again loaded and discharged his own gun before he could have went twenty or thirty yards to get Adams' gun, load and discharge it at any person. Further deponent saith not.

COURT ORDERS - CHARLOTTE COUNTY, VA BOOK TEN 1794 - 1794

Pg 83 William Rowton vs Mary Rowton , Thomas Harvey and Benjamin Marshall - defendants in chancery On the motion of the plaintiff by his atty, It is ordered that, the rule judgement obtained in the office for a dismissal for the want old a bill, be set aside and that the cause be sent back to the rules.

Pg 170 William Goode, Plaintiff vs Thomas North, Defendant - a writ in trespass of assault & battery By mutual consent of the parties, by their attys, all matters of difference between them in this suit, is submitted to the final determination of Benj Marshall, Thomas Harvey (Butterwood), James Patillo, Andrew Wallace, William White and John Richardson (Black Head), or any five of them.

Children of Thomas & Mary (Vawter) Harvey as listed by family researchers and the pension file.

1. Drucilla Harvey b. 1794 d. bef 1853

In the 1850 Census with Thomas Harvey is shown a Drucilla Harvey age 70, she is likely an aunt or cousin of this family.

2. Brownly or Beverly Harvey b. 1795 d. Bef 1853 m. Susan E. (nee?)

3. George Harvey b. 1798 d. aft. 1853 m. 20 Nov 1823 Sally Bartee

Charlotte Co Marriage Records 1816-1850 George Harvey and Sally Bartee dau. of David Bartee. Dated 20 Nov 1823, Jesse Vawter, surety.

1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA p. 31b, taken 22 Aug 1850 Geo. J. Roberts, Ass't Marshall Family # 468 Harvey George 51 M W Planter VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Sally E. 48 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Mary 21 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Drucilla F. 19 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey George 14 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey William W. 12 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey John 9 M W VA b. Charlotte

SIMS Patsey 65 F W VA b. Charlotte

(GJ Note: the Sims married into the family of Samuel and this is likely a relative)

4. Clement Harvey b. ca 1800 m. 28 Oct 1826 to Nancy E. Fore b. ca 1810

1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA p. 16b, taken 6 Aug 1850 Geo. J. Roberts, Ass't Marshall Family #242 Harvey Clement 47 M W Farmer 1,200 VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Nancy E. 47 F W VA b. Campbell
 Harvey Susan 16 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Mary 14 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Wyatt C. 9 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Jessee 7 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey John 5 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Nathan 4 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Sallie 2 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Thomas 21 M W Wagoner VA b. Charlotte

5. Serena "Cyrene" Harvey b. 1802 d. Aft 1855 m. Mr. Johnson
 1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA p. 54b, 01 Oct 1850 Geo. J. Roberts, Ass't Marshall
 Family # 828 Johnson Josiah 25 M W VA b. Pr. Edward
 Johnson Sarenia 40 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Blankenship Mary 23 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Lipscomb Martha 20 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Lipscomb Amanda 16 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Lipscomb Sarah 13 F W VA b. Campbell
 Lipscomb Margaret 10 F W VA b. Campbell
 Lipscomb Clement 7 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Blankenship Jeremiah 21 M W VA b. Campbell
 Living next door family #829 VAUTER Elizabeth 60 F W VA b. Cumberland
 (GJNote: all of these are living together and are likely related)

6. William Harvey b. 1804
 Charlotte Co. Marriages 1816-1850 shows another connection to a cousin, Thomas Harvey and a dau. of this William is the following:
 19 May 1849 John Thomas Harvey m. Mary Susan Harvey dau. of William Harvey. Sur. William Harvey and Thomas Harvey father of said John, consents. Wit. Richard J. Penicost and Alfred L. Stough. It looks as though John Thomas and William's wife are both deceased by 1850.
 1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA family #833
 Harvey William W. 47 M W Planter 3,500 VA b. Campbell
 Harvey Mary E. 23 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Walton W. 7/12 M W VA b. Charlotte

7. Nancy Harvey b. 1806 d. aft 1855 m. John Branch.
 1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA family #728
Harvey Mary 80 F W 1,000 VA b. Cumberland
 Branch John 47 M W Planter VA b. Chesterfield X
 Branch Nancy A. 39 F W VA b. Charlotte X
 Branch Fleming T. 13 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Branch Mary E. 11 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Branch William B. 8 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Branch James H. 6 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Branch John C. 3 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Branch Jesse V. 1 M W VA b. Charlotte
 Living next door family # 729, the relationship is unsure
 Harvey Thomas 49 M W Planter 28,153 VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Susan L. 39 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey William 22 M W Planter VA b. Charlotte
 Harvey Sarah A. 8 F W VA b. Charlotte X
 Harvey Elijah C. 15 M W VA b. Charlotte X
 Harvey James D. 5 M W VA b. Charlotte
Harvey Drucilla 70 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Thomas Elizabeth 40 F W VA b. Charlotte
 Jennings Sarah E. 10 F W VA b. Charlotte

Wood Charles H. 21 M W Carpenter VA b. Lunenburg

8. Jefferey Harvey b. 1808 d. Bef 1853.

The following Harvey's are all related to this line.

1850 Census Charlotte Co., VA , taken 10 Aug 1850 Geo. J. Roberts, Ass't Marshall

Family #311 Harvey Hezekiah 28 M W Overseer VA b. Campbell

Harvey Mary J. 28 F W VA b. Campbell

Harvey John W. 2 M W VA b. Lunenburg

Harvey Oscar 1 M W VA b. Charlotte

Family # 204 Harvey John C. 31 M W Overseer VA b. Charlotte X

Harvey Susan A. 23 F W VA b. Campbell

Harvey Mary S. 3 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Willie A. 1 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Elizabeth 15 W VA b. Campbell

Family # 439 Harvey Isham 58 M W Planter GA

Harvey Elizabeth 56 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey William 16 M W Planter VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Simion 15 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey William 22 M W VA b. Charlotte

18 439 439 Harvey Sarah 25 F W VA b. Charlotte

Family # 455 Harvey William 38 M W Planter 4,000 VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Julia A. 36 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey William T. 10 M W VA b. Charlotte X

Harvey James S. 8 M W VA b. Charlotte X

Harvey Robert H. 5 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Elijah W. 3 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Drucilla E. 2 F W VA b. Charlotte

Family # 730 Harvey John T. 21 M W Planter VA b. Charlotte X

Harvey Mary S. 17 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Corer A. 1 F W VA b. Charlotte

Charlotte Co. Marriage Records 1816-1850

13 Aug 1844 Isham Harvey and Drusilla J. Harvey, dau. of Thomas Harvey who consents. Sur. Washington L. Harvey, Wit. Thomas Pugh & W. L. Harvey m. 14 Aug 1855 by Elijah W. Roach p. 80.

13 Apr 1846 Isham Harvey m. Mary P. Baker daugh of William P. Baker. Sur. William P. Baker, Married 6 May 1846 by Elijohn W. Roach p. 82.

Family # 462 Harvey Isham (SJ) 28 M W Overseer VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Mary P. 24 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Elizabeth F. 5 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey William P. 3 M W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Louisa B. 1 F W VA b. Charlotte

Family # 719 Gaines John C. 37 M W Planter 9,000 VA b. Charlotte

Gaines Manerva A. 30 F W VA b. Charlotte

Gaines Thomas 10 M W VA b. Charlotte

Gaines William 9 M W VA b. Charlotte X

Gaines John 7 M W VA b. Charlotte X

Gaines Mary 5 F W VA b. Charlotte

Gaines Richard 3 M W VA b. Charlotte

Gaines Virginia 2 F W VA b. Charlotte

Gaines Elizabeth 1 F W VA b. Charlotte

Harvey John P. 21 M W Overseer VA b. Charlotte

Family # 800 Harvey William B. 40 M W Planter 2,300 VA b. Charlotte

Harvey Susan 37 F W VA b. Charlotte

Clement4, (Samuel3, Edward2, Barth1)

Clement Vawter is the son of Samuel Vawter and Agnes Richardson. Samuel's inventory of estate is found in Cumberland Co., VA, 1789. Clement died ca 1819, Patrick Co., VA Inventory of estate 20 Feb 1819. The 1820 census Patrick Co. lists head of household "Sally" Vawter.

There is no proof of this connection but interesting is John Clements connected to Clement Vawter's grandfather, Edward. Perhaps this is where the name is derived, they were neighbors. Further study is needed. Essex Co., Deed Book 1738-1742. pp. 211-213. 17 Mar 1740. From a line in Samuel Browne's old field then a straight line toward the Burying Place in Job Spearmans old field until it cometh to the said Spearman's line then to John Clements land being 50 acres
Wit: Wm. Thomas, Elizabeth Browne and Edward Vawter.

(GJNote: Saml Browne and wife Elizabeth sold land to John Clements, the mention of the "burying place" is the graveyard of the Vawter's Church of today.)

John Poole conducted a dancing school at Prince Edward (VA) County Court house about 1784. His fee was 150 lbs. tobacco for 6 months instructions, 3 times per month. One of the students was Clement Vawter.

In *William & Mary Quarterly* Vol. 7 series 2 1927. P282, Cumberland Co. VA marriage bonds. Clement Vawter & Sarah Johnson. 17 Sep 1788. Signed Clement Vawter & James Johnston, teste, Edward Vawter. Surety James A. Spencer. Found in *Marriage Records 1749-1840 Cumberland Co., VA* compiled by Katherine B. Elliott, South Hill, VA 1984, father of Sarah, William Johnson.

Caroline County Court Records, VA, June 1788 (Minute Book July 1787 – Sept 1797)
On Motion of Clement Vawter administrator on the estate of Elliott Vawter dec'd is granted him oath adms. Bond acknldg and ord. Rec.
Caroline Co., Order Book 1787-1789 part 2) FHL# 0030840.
November 1788: Clement Vawter Administrator of Elliott Vawter, Plaintiff against James Rennolds/Runnolds, Defendant for Debt. (Note: this case lasted until November 1789 when the Court found for the Defendant)

William Snyder Vawter's material of the 1920's states: Lemuel Vawter, son of Thomas m. Sally Johnson. Lemuel was born ca 1781. Children were: Jessie Richardson b. 17 May 1809 d. Apr 1888, William b. ca 1811, John b. ca 1813, 2 daughters and another son unnamed.
This information is incorrect as we have a marriage record that shows Clement Vawter m. Sally Johnson in 1788 and Lemuel would have been but 7 years old. However, the families of Lemuel, Thomas and Samuel are all connected by marriage.

Patrick Co., VA Wills and Inventory p. 301 dated 20 Feb 1819. Inventory of the estate of Clement Vaughter by William Carter, Samuel Hamby, J. Tatun, Jas. Howell. Hogs, cattle, horse, 1 still, house furniture, copper tools, plantation tools, 8 books, 5 beds and furniture. No total returned.

1820 Patrick Co., VA census page 120A. Head of Household Sally Vawter.
Males 1 under 10, 2 10/16, 1 16/18, 1 18-26. Females 1 10-16, 3 16/26, 1 over 45.
Nine children still at home in 1820, at least one son Ludwell was married prior to this date and perhaps others as a daughter Priscilla is mentioned by family members but has not yet been found by record.

Children of Clement and Sarah (Johnson) Vawter known:

1. Ludwell Vawter/Vaughter *Marriage Records 1749-1840 Cumberland Co., VA* compiled by Katherine B. Elliott, South Hill, VA, 1984, married 9 Mar 1809 Frances Robinson and Ludwell Vawter.

1810 Charlotte Co., VA Census

M<10 10-16 16-26 26-45 45 F<10 10-16 16-26 26-45 45 FREE SLAVE
 976 VA Charlotte 66 6 VAUTER Lindwell 1 0 0 1 0 - 0 0 0 1 0 - 0 1
 One Male under 10, one male 26-45, one female 26-45 and one slave.

Family material states they moved to Wilson Co., TN in 1811 and they are seen in the Census of Wilson Co., by 1820.

1820 Census Index Wilson Co., TN, page 419 Ludwell Vaughter

1830 Census Wilson Co., TN , page 110 Ludwell Vaughters 0002001 - 00000001

(This would be 2 sons and a male and female which matches to the letter of L. M. Vaughters of 2 sons David and Thomas)

1840 Wilson Co., TN Census

p. 226 David Vaughters 21001 -00001 (This matches with the ages of David's first 3 children all born by 1840 and all sons)

p. 226 Ludwell Vaughters 00001001-00000001 (This also matches with the marriage record of Thomas as 1841 as the 1840 census shows him still at home)

1850 Census of Wilson Co., TN shows Ludwell Vaughters age 56 (sic) b. VA and Frances Vaughter age 75 b. VA

L. M. Vaughter in his letter mixes up the names of Lacewell and Ludwell and Lacifield and Lunceford/Linsford. But, the similarities of name and the census material of Wilson Co., TN prove this is the correct family. The additional reference to Jesse being a brother places this Ludwell with this family line.

"My great grandfather Lunceford Vaughter with his wife and two sons David R. and Thomas, emigrated from Virginia and settled in Wilson Co., Tennessee in the year 1811. David married Bettie Lacewell and they had ten children, 6 boys and 4 girls of whom one, John B. was my father. I do not know the dates of birth or death of any of them.

David's children's names were Houston, William, Robert, John B., George, and James Vaughter. Girls- Francis, Darthulia, Delia and Ann Chase Vaughter.

Thomas Vaughter, son of Lunsford, married Susan Bond and raised two children, David C. and Martha.

Two brothers of Linsford came to Tennessee with him, Jessie settled in Rutherford Co., Tenn. and the other one whose name I do not know went on to western Tennessee.

If there is any other information that I can give you don't hesitate to call on me. L. M. Vaughter, Walter Hill, Tenn."

Children of Ludwell and Frances (Robinson) Vaughter:

These two following families of David and Thomas held reunions for over 54 years during the 20th century in Murfreesboro, TN.

1). David Robinson Vaughter b. 1810 d.1893 m. 22 Jan 1834 Elizabeth M. Laswell/Lacifield b. 1814 d. 1896, Wilson Co., TN marriage record shows the name as Elizabeth Lacifield.

WILSON COUNTY, TN - CEMETERIES - Hurricane Baptist Church Cemetery

Vaughter, Elizabeth Laswell, w/o D.R., 14 Nov 1817-2 Dec 1896

, David R. 15 Mar 1810-5 Sep 1893

, T. H. 25 Dec 1834-16 Oct 1916

, N. E. 25 Jan 1836-14 May 1915

, John E., Jr. 16 Jul 1916-3 Mar 1923

, Lillie Florence 28 Nov 1889-12 Nov 1984

, John Nelson 20 Mar 1867-17 May 1941

, W. G. 22 Dec 1836-30 Jan 1895

1850 Census Wilson Co., TN

David Vaughter 40 b. VA, Elizabeth 33 b. TN, Thomas 16, William 14, John B. 11, George 8, Robertson 4 and Frances 2 all b. TN

a. Thomas Houston Vaughter b. 1834 d. 1916 m. Nancy Evaline Nelson b. 1836 d. 1915. Child: Mary Buckingham Vawter 1860-1919 m. Joseph Franklin Burke.

b. William G. "Bill" Vaughter b. 1836 d. 1895 m. (1) ca 1852 to Frances Sims, m. (2) 1 Jan 1889 to Harriet "Hattie" Sims. Served in Civil War. Children by Frances: Wm., George, Pleasant, John and Mary. Children of Harriet: James Ewell Vaughter m. Letha Stanley.

c. John B. Vaughter b. 1839 d. 1911 m. Sarah J. Evans b. 1849 d. 1912. Children Charley 1870-1875, run over by a team of oxen, Luther Martin 1873-1948 m. 29 Apr 1899 to Susan Ann Chase Vaughter, Marcus Adlophus 1882-1930 m. 28 Aug 1910 to Mary M. Hall.

John B. Vaughter (son of David R.) married Sarah Evans and had a son, Luther M. Vaughter (writer) b. 7 Feb 1873 TN. He married Susan "Sue" C. Vaughter (dau. of David C. & Tennie (Alsup) Vaughter, son of Thomas). Sue was b. 20 Dec 1876 in TN. Luther M. and Sue C. married 30 Apr 1899 in TN. They had children: Mattie Brown Vaughter b. 29 Jan 1900 TN, Anabelle Vaughter b. 25 Nov 1901 TN d. 1995 m. Mr. Dunaway, Carney Vaughter b. 26 Oct 1903 TN, Dayton Eugene Vaughter b. 10 Apr 1906 TN, Baxter Vaughter b. 6 Jan 1909 TN, Milder Vaughter b. 7 Jul 1912 TN, Nelle Vaughter b. 25 Nov 1914 TN.

d. George T. Vaughter b. 1842 d. 1873 m. Martha Nelson.

e. David Robinson "Rob" Vaughter b. 1846 d. 1897 m. 15 Dec 1869 to Eldora Nash. Children Willie Alice, George D., and Dora.

f. Frances Vaughter b. 1848 m. 12 Nov 1871 to Hiram Bennett. Moved to TX and had a large family.

g. Martha Ann Chase Vaughter b. 22 Jun 1851 d. 1917 m. William A. "Willie" Evans d. 1919. Children: George, Thomas and Horace.

WILSON COUNTY, TN - CEMETERIES - Hurricane Baptist Church Cemetery
Evans, Ann C. Vaughter, w/o W.A., 21 Jun 1851-5 Nov 1917

h. Adelia Vaughter b. 1854 d. 1888 m. 12 Nov 1874 David Jerome Barber. Children: Lille, Harris Jerome, Willie, Clara Alice, Thomas, John Marcus, Eliz., Adelia, Nannie May, Claude Alexander, James Lofton, Ofa Inez, Ora Belle, Posey Eugene, Mattie B., Addie Marie, Ira Franklin and Oscar William Barber.

i. Dartheulia Vaughter b. 1859 d. 1929 m. 19 Aug 1874 to Rice Harrison. Went to TX and had a large family.

j. James K. Polk Vaughter b. 1859 d. 1929 m. Meldora Burke. Children: Alpus Murray, Ida and Vera.

Civil war records of the Confederate army show John and James Vaughter 55th TN Regiment and William Vaughter in the 7th TN Regiment.

2). Thomas Vaughter b. 1813 d. 1893 m. 8 Apr 1841 Wilson Co., TN to Susan Bond. Tennessee marriage record, no county shown states: Thomas Vawter and Susan Bonds m. 3 Mar 1841.

1850 Wilson Co., TN Census

Thoams Vaughter 37 b. VA, Susan 27 b. TN, Martha 7 b. TN and David age 5 b. TN

a. Martha Vaughter b. 1843 m. 27 Aug 1859 to Henry Houston Edwards. Children: Willie m. Jessie Mankin, Mattie m. Lex Yearwood, Mary m. Thomas Hopkins, "Bob" m. Frances Oliver, Lucy m. Bob Patterson, John died young, Rebecca m. Gus Williams, Lavada, and George m. Laura Dunn.

b. David Crockett Vaughter b. 1844 d. 1923 m. 9 Mar 1875 to Tennessee Brown "Tennie" Alsup/Alsup.

WILSON COUNTY, TN - CEMETERIES - Alsup Cemetery

Vaughter, David C. 22 Nov 1844-5 Jun 1925

, Tennie B. 9 Jul 1853-7 Nov 1940

, John R. 28 Jul 1891-15 Apr 1971

, Irene F. 1915-

Evergreen Cemetery, Tombstone Inscriptions, Murfreesboro, Tn

Sallie E. Vaughter, wife of J. F. Knight January 22 1865 – February 11, 1906

Thomas H. Vaughter 1879-1954

Fryzie W. Vaughter 1891-

Marcus A. Vaughter September 4, 1882- July 28, 1930

1b. Susan Chase Vaughter 1875-1950 m. Luther Martin

Vaughter (writer)

2b. Nelson Alsop Vaughter 1877 -1959 m. 26 Mar 1917 Beulah

Boatwright of TX, children Mace, David C. and Juanita.

3b. David Clark Vaughter

4b. Thomas Houston Vaughter b. 1879 d. 1954 m. Fryzie Anna

Wrather. Children Maggie Brown, Elese, David, Carl, Andrew, Eugene, Mary, Janie and Ruth.

5b. William Hershell Vaughter 1881-1955 m. Monnie Wade of

NM

6b. Sallie Green Vaughter 1883-1946 m. Robert L. Blythe.

Children: Walter F., John W., Mattie B.

7b. Mary Grace Vaughter 1888-1964 m. Dallas E. Gannon.

Children: Hershell, Fannie, Tennie Brown, Lela, Gladys, Jack, Fred, Blanche.

8b. John Richmond Vaughter 1891-1971 m. Irene Foster 16

Sep 1915. Children: Elise Lou m. Roy Robinson and James Richmond m. Penny Morris.

The Alsop lines are as follows:

Nelson Alsop b. 11 Jun 1813 in TN m. Susan nee: Alsop b. 1 May 1820. Susan Alsop the dau. of Asaph Alsop and Mary Hill. Nelson and Susan (Alsop) Alsop's dau. was Tennessee Brown Alsop/Alsop who married David Crockett Vaughter/Vawter.

2. Margaret "Peggy" N. Vawter b. 1798 d. 23 Jul 1853 (age 55) m. 10 Jan 1821 to H. Tyre Bowman deceased before 1853. Marriage Records of Patrick Co., VA 1791-1850.

Patrick Co., VA death Records 1853-1870.

Name: Bowman, Margaret, DOD 23 Jul 1853 Age 55, Parent Vaughters, Husband Tyre Bowman, deceased. Informant Loel Bowman, son

3. Sarah "Sally" Vawter b. ca 1800 d. after 1860 Patrick Co., VA m. 27 Feb 1821, VA to Jordan Hall, Tyre Bowman Surety. Marriage Records of Patrick Co., VA 1791-1850.

1850 Census Patrick Co., VA M432, roll 967 p. 395 Worth District, en. 16 Oct 1850

Family 695/697 Jordan Hall age 53 m b. VA Farmer \$500

Sarah age 50 f b. VA

Julia age 19, Adam age 16, A. Jackson age 14 and Mary age 12 all b. VA

1860 Patrick Co., Va Census (South) page 967 Family # 116

Hall Jordan 63 M

Hall Sarah 60 F

Hall Andrew 22 M 1,500 500

Hall Mary Jane 21 F

4. Martha "Patsy" Vawter m. Jan 1827 to Adam Hall. Marriage Records of Patrick Co., VA 1791-1850.

5. Drucilla Vawter m. 26 Nov 1830 to Ewell Smith. Children known are Columbus and Joseph Smith. Marriage Records of Patrick Co., VA 1791-1850.

6. Clement Reed Vawter b. ca 1805 VA, No issue known

1840 Census Patrick Co., VA, Family #043 Reed Vaughter

1850 Census Patrick VA M432, roll 967, p. 391, en. 11 Oct 1850

Family # 596/630 Clement R. Vawter 45 m. farmer (living alone)

1860 VA CENSUS Patrick Co.(South) pg. 967- 968

Family #	124	Israel	William	45	M			
Israel		Mariah		45	F			
Israel		Zachariah T.		14	M			
Israel		Winfield S.		11	M			
Israel		Martha F.		9	F			
Israel		Mary J.		7	F			
Vauter		Clement R.		55	M	Gentleman	500	500
Griffin		Sarah J.		30	F			

1870 Census Patrick Co., VA, Dan River District

Vaugter, Reed age 65 b. VA \$400 land value

Esther Williams age 44 b. VA

Martha Williams age 18 b. VA

Susannah Williams age 14 b. VA

William S. Williams age 11 b. VA

7. William Beverly Vawter b. 30 Jan 1807 d. 1860 m. 30 Dec 1846 to Amanda Margaret (nee: Neal) Goodman b. 19 Aug 1823 d. 2 Aug 1850. J. P. was J. L. Haynes.

Marriage record of Rutherford Co., TN 1804-1850 shows Amanda M. Goodman and William B. Vaugter 30 Dec 1846.

Family notes: Amanda was given a slave named Julian (with child) value \$1000. Amanda, William B. and Sarah H. are all buried at the Neal Graveyard, later known as the Hance Carter Cemetery, near LaVergne, TN.

Amanda Margaret Neal m. (1) 8 Mar 1843 to Edmond Goodman b. 6 Apr 1814 d. 6 Jun 1845.

They had one daughter, Margaret Elizabeth Goodman b. 4 Apr 1844 d. 5 Apr 1899 m. 22 Feb 1860 in Rutherford Co., TN to Hance Hamilton Thompson Carter b. 1 Nov 1841 d. 6 Jun 1910. Edmond Goodman was m. (1) to Amanda's sister, Elizabeth Neal who d. 9 Jan 1842.

Bondsman for Elizabeth Neal and Edmond Goodman was William Vawter (ref. Archives of marriage, Nashville, TN).

1850 Census Rutherford Co., TN #517

Wm B Vawter age 42 b. VA

Sarah H age 2 b. TN

Mary W. age 2/12 b. TN

Amanda age 27 b. TN

6a. Sarah H. Vawter b. 20 Dec 1847 d. 1850

6b. Mary Watkins Vawter b. 24 Feb 1850 d. 19 Mar 1914 m. 7 Feb 1871 to Jackson Woods Smith b. 5 Feb 1848 d. 17 Feb 1907. Children: Fannie Mable Smith, Lillian Claire Smith, Maggie Watkins Smith and Jackson Watkins Smith. Family Notes: Mary W. Vawter was given a slave name Sarah value \$780.

The connection between William Beverly and Jesse Richardson is noted by this family story. In 1850, Amanda Vawter, William's wife died leaving a young daughter named Mary Watkins Vawter, then only a few months old, and her daughter by her former marriage Margaret Elizabeth Goodman, then about six. William B. Vawter was left to rear a step daughter and his own infant daughter. The time frame is unclear, but some time later, Mary Watkins Vawter was taken by William to his brother Jesse Richardson Vawter to rear. Presumably this occurs after Jesse's marriage to Virginia America Blackman (nee: Smith). The fact remains that no one disputes that this child was raised with Jesse and Virginia's children. Though Mary Watkins Vawter was a first cousin, she was always regarded as an older sister.

Mary Watkins Vawter married to Jackson Woods Smith and Virginia America married Thomas Everett Smith. The closeness of this family remained for many, many years. The only male left to carry the name became Jesse Lee Vawter who had 9 children.

8. Jesse Richardson Vawter b. 17 Jan or May 1809 Patrick Co., VA d. 9 Jan 1888, (also noted d. Apr and Oct) Murfreesboro, Rutherford Co., TN m. 9 Jan 1855 to Virginia America Smith (Marriage Records of Rutherford Co., TN 1804-1872) Virginia America b. 16 Jan 1827 Murfreesboro, TN d. 6 Oct 1892 Murfreesboro.

Virginia America's first husband, Lazarus "Lad" Blackman d. 28 Aug 1852, leaving her 2 daughters and a son. After "Lad's death" Virginia America turned her large two story brick house into a boarding house, one of her boarders was Jesse Richardson Vawter, thus the connection. Virginia America's father was William "Capt. Billy" Smith and her mother was Cecily Catherine (nee: Morton) Morton. She was their only child. William Smith b. 11 Sep 1782 d. 2 Jul 1833 was 45 and Cecily Catherine b. 1780-85 d. unknown, was nearing the end of her child bearing years. There is no record of "Capt. Billy" being previously married however Cecily Catherine Morton's first husband was a distant cousin, Joseph Morton, son of James Morton, Youngest Lieutenant of the Rev. War (see William and Mary College Quarterly Vol XI- series 2, 1931 pp210-220 for further Morton family of Virginia history). After the death of "Capt. Billy" Smith, Virginia America married a third time to Robert Smith. There were no children from this marriage.

Three children of Lazarus Blackman and Virginia A. Smith:

1. Alfred Watson Blackman b. 14 Sep 1846
2. Cicelia Elizabeth Blackman b. 9 Sep 1848 m. Dr. Rafe Hall
3. Mattie America Blackman b. 2 Sep 1850 m. (1) Sam Buchanan (2) Tom Richardson

Three children of Jesse R. Vawter and Virginia A. Smith Blackman:

a. William Alexander Vawter b. 30 Sep 1857 Murfreesboro, TN. Died unmarried.

William died a sad death, according to family members William was engaged to a young woman, Nannie Batey Peebles. Both attended a house party and Christmas dance some miles from Williams' home. He reportedly danced til midnight but decided to ride home instead of staying with the host as was customary. He apparently had worked up quite a sweat and his clothes froze to him before he reached home by horseback. He literally "caught his death of cold" and died in a few days. He had given his fiancée a pearl handled knife which is still in the family as she married into another branch of the family and has passed it down.

b. Virginia America Vawter b. 3 May 1860 Murfreesboro, TN d. 6 Jan 1928 Smyrna, TN m. 12 Nov 1878 Rutherford Co., TN to Thomas Everett Smith b. 20 Feb 1856 d. 7/9 Dec 1935 bur. Mapleview Cem., Smyrna, TN. Children: William Vawter Smith, Jessie Lee Smith, Virginia America "Mec" Smith, Herbart Mahlon Smith, Anne Watkins "Annie Watt" Smith (mother of Martha Batey Uffleman), Claude Clinton "Chip" Smith (father of Virginia S. White), Martha Buchanan "Mattie B" Smith and John Locke "Jerry" Smith.

A small farm journal, belonging to Jesse R., is still held in the family by Martha Batey Uffleman (g. grandau.). Besides noting the crops and buying seed and feed there are only a few notations to tell of his life. Noted by the family as a man of few words the following two comments by Jesse.

As the days of the Battle of Murfreesboro (Stones River) raged on, Jesse R. was living right outside Murfreesboro and practically in the smoke of the battle but his only comment was "it rained hard today". When dau. Virginia America was born this comment "baby girl born today". One must wonder how his mind worked through both the joy and sorrow of those times.

Most of the above information was submitted by Virginia Smith White, 63 Jameswood Ave., Savannah, GA 31406 a direct descendant of Virginia America and Gladys Elizabeth Gooch, a direct descendant of William Beverly Vawter. This information is derived from Bible, Cemetery and TN Archives in addition to direct family tradition and research.

c. Jesse Lee Vawter (source for his family information) b. 13 Aug 1863 Murfreesboro, TN m. 15 Oct 1884 Lake Weir, FL to Annie Jones Dillard b. 16 Jan 1867, Augusta, GA. Parents Toliver Dillard and Annie Cook. Children: William Dillard Vawter, Bessie Lee Vawter, Jesse Richardson Vawter, Samuel Buchanan Vawter, Thomas Smith Vawter, Malvin Dewitt Vawter, Juanita Sharpe Vawter, Dewitt Talmage Vawter and Virginia America Vawter.

Jesse Lee (son) Vawter stated in several letters to William Snyder Vawter in the 1920's that *"Adam Hall is the son of my father's sister. Columbus Smith is a son of my father's sister and William Vawter Smith of Smyrna TN is a son of my sister Jennie". He states Jesse Richardson Vawter had 3 brothers and 2 sisters, names were William Vawter and John Vawter and he forgot the others. He has only seen cousin Adam Hall and cousin Columbus Smith. Adam Hall went to Denver, CO and Smith went to KS. He states it has been 45 years since he was in TN. His father's brother, William, has three granddaughters and another family member William Vawter Smith and all live in Smyrna, TN."*

(GJNote: Jesse Lee left out a grandson, Jackson Watkins "Watt" Smith.)

9. John J/I. Vawter

Jesse Lee Vawter writes on 27 Dec 1928 " My father's mother was a first cousin of Andrew Johnson, president and his oldest brother was named Jerry. He and John Vawter were old bachelors in VA "

20 Jan 1823, Surry Co., NC, Book U p. 116. John J. Vaunters (of Patrick Co., VA) bought land of Wm. Reynolds. 140 acres for \$200.

1823, Surry Co., NC Book U p. 120 John J. Vawter from Wm. Bryant Reynolds

24 Jan 1828, Surry Co., NC Book T p. 182 Indenture between John J. Vaughters and Wm. Reynold of the county of Surry, NC. By Wm. Reynolds of the one part and John J. Vawter of the other part that for and in consideration of \$160 paid to me by John J. Vawter does grant sett (etc.) Elijah Jesop trustee for four different tracts of land adjoining each other on bothe sides of Areks? Creek in the county of Surry adjoining John J. Vawter containing 800 acres more or less being the land and premises Wm. Reynolds now lives (etc.) Signed Wm. Reynolds and Elijah Jesop.

John Vawter⁴, (Samuel³, Edward², Barth¹)

John is the son of Samuel Vawter and Agnes Richardson. Samuel's inven. of estate is found in Cumberland Co., VA, 1789. John's birth date is between 1765 and 1784 and was alive at the final settlement of his father, Samuel Vawter, estate in 1821.

In ca 1900 Mrs. Egbert Jones, copied some information from public records. No county or dates on some material which makes its confusing but the following is offered.

Elliott Vawter, admin for John Vawter Estate. John Vawter's children, John, Julia, Baline?, Selina. John Vawter inherits 9 Aug 1799

Edward Vawter, 1816 Adm. for John Vawter

GJNote: Elliott was deceased by 1813 and John was still alive in 1821, so the John mentioned by Mrs. Jones must be another family member.

1810 Census for Prince Edward Co., VA

John Vawter, 1 male and 1 female age 26-45 and 5 children under 10 years.

Children of John are found in research of Vawter family members and no proof is offered here to support or deny these children as correct:

1. Belinda Vawter
2. Salone/Salina Vawter
3. John R. Vawter. There is some evidence that Elizabeth Vawter b. ca 1772, daughter of Thomas (brother of Samuel) m. her cousin John Vawter, who could be this John R. Vawter. No proof is yet found to determine this family tradition. Lived in Cumberland Co., VA.

Charlotte Co. VA marriages 1816-1850 13 Nov 1826

George W. Portwood m. Nancy T. Pugh. Dau. of Ezekiel Push who consents. Sur. Thomas Pugh Wit: John R. Vawter. Married 28 Nov 1826 by Daniel Petty. P. 53.

4. Julia Ann Vawter m. 20 Dec 1827 in VA to Richard Woodson. Marriage Record of Prince Edward Co., VA, shown as Julian Vawter to Richard Woodson.

Drucilla Vawter⁴, (Samuel³, Edward², Barth¹)

Drucilla Vawter was the daughter of Samuel Vawter and Agnes Richardson. Samuel's inven. of estate is found in Cumberland Co., VA, 1789. Drucilla was b. 15 Jul 1778, Cumberland Co., VA d. 5 Nov 1856 Weakley Co., TN. She was m. ca 1796 to Thomas Martin b. 10 May 1776 Buckingham Co., VA d. 24 Nov 1854, Weakley Co., TN. (Note: this information provided by Rose Monroe, PO Box 23447 Anchorage, KY 40223 to the VVV Association)
1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist. 7 #72
T. Martin age 74 b. VA value \$350
Drucilla age 72 b. VA

Children of Thomas & Drucilla (Vawter) Martin, most information comes from family members research:

1. Elizabeth E. Martin m. John F. Farmer, submitted by G. Robert Farmer, Sr.

grfarmer@ix.netcom.com

John Flavil Farmer. Born in 1801 in Halifax County, Virginia. John Flavil died in Weakley County, Tennessee in Mar 1881; he was 80. Buried in Old Martin Family Cemetery. Occupation: farmer. On 17 Dec 1823 when John Flavil Farmer was 22, he married Elizabeth E. Martin, daughter of Thomas Martin (1776-1854) & Drucilla Vawter (1778-1856), in Halifax County, Virginia. Born on 22 Dec 1802 in Halifax County, Virginia. Elizabeth E. died in Weakley County, Tennessee on 12 Jul 1871; she was 68. Buried in Old Martin Family Cemetery. Occupation: Housewife.

They had the following children:

- i. John B. Farmer Born on 31 Aug 1828 in Virginia. John B. died in Weakley County, Tennessee on 15 Oct 1908; he was 80. Buried in Old Martin Family Cemetery. Occupation: farmer. He served as a Private in Company H, 7th Tennessee Cavalry Regiment, and the Confederate States of America.
- ii. Richard (Rick) P. Farmer (1830-1912)
- iii. Beverly "Bell" A. Farmer Born in 1832 in Halifax County, Virginia. Beverly "Bell" A. died in Weakley County, Tennessee on 6 Nov 1861; he was 29. Occupation: farmer.
- iv. Thomas Martin Farmer (1837-1870)
- v. Albert M. Farmer Born on 2 Nov 1839 in Weakley County, Tennessee. Albert M. died in Weakley County, Tennessee on 12 Aug 1862; he was 22. Buried in Old Martin Family Cemetery. Occupation: farmer.
- vi. William "Will" Henry Farmer (1842-1884)
- vii. Martha E. Farmer Born abt 1845 in Weakley County, Tennessee. Buried in Old Martin Family Cemetery.

2. William Martin b. 1805 Halifax Co., VA d. 1859 Martin, Weakley, TN m. 30 Sep 1828

Cumberland Co., VA to Sarah Glass.

1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist. 3 #46

W. Martin age 45 b. VA value \$6000

Sarah age 40 b. VA

Sarah age 17, Thomas age 15, John age 13, Washington age 11, Virginia age 7 and Marshall age 4 all born in TN

Found in Vol. 8 *VVV Association Newsletter* pub. 1983 "The founding of Martin, TN".

Reprinted from the publication *The Martin Centennial 1873-1973*.

Martin is located at the intersection of Louisville and Nashville and the Illinois Central Railroads in NW Weakley County, TN. The founding can be traced to two sources, the coming of Captain William Martin to Weakley County in 1832 from Halifax Co., VA and the expansion of the railroad westward.

The parents of Capt. Martin were Thomas & Drucilla (Vawter) Martin. Drucilla was born in Cumberland County 15 Jul 1778. After her father Samuel died ca 1788, her mother, Agnes (Richardson) Vawter and family moved to Charlotte Co., VA. Capt. Martin was born in Halifax Co., VA in 1806 and married Sarah Glass 30 Sep 1828. She is a sister to Lemuel, Ludwell, Patsy and others.

(GJNote: These children Lemuel, Ludwell, Patsy, etc. are the children of Thomas Vawter not Samuel)
 During 1838, Capt. Martin purchased 2500 acres of land ½ mile from Martin's present business district. It was situated between two forks of the navigable Obion River which empties into the Mississippi. He worked diligently prior to the Civil War to secure a rail route through his land. The Nashville & Northwestern Railway when building their line between Nashville and Kentucky decided to pass through Weakley County and the Martin Estate. The line was not completed until after the death of Capt. Martin in 1859 and after the start of the Civil War in 1861. In 1871, George W. Martin, son of Capt. Martin, convinced the Mississippi Central Railroad to build its north-south line through his land thus fulfilling his father's dream of a railroad junction on Martin land. The line was completed in 1873 and at the junction of the two railroads Martin, TN was formed with George Martin one of the commissioners and his brother, Marshall, the treasurer. George Martin built the Martin House, a hotel and his brother, Marshall, opened a dry goods store. Early in 1874 the Martin Academy was established and in 1890 McFerrin College was built by the First Methodist Church on land donated by George Martin. Through the efforts of George Martin the nearest bank, 30 miles away, at Trenton was moved to Martin with George becoming its president.

3. Mary C. Martin b. ca 1806 VA m. Francis T. Williams
 1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist. 7 #50
 F. T. Williams age 36 b. NC value \$2000
 Mary age 44 b. VA
 Martha age 8, Thomas age 7, John age 5, all b. TN

4. Caroline Martin b. 1 May 1808 (poss. Halifax Co., VA) d. 20 Apr 1885 Weakley, TN m. 5 Jun ?
 to David K. Nowlin b. Pittsylvania Co., VA d. 20 Nov 1873 Weakley, TN.

5. Susan Martin b. ca 1813 m. James Adams, Jr.
 1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist #14
 T. Adams age 45 b. VA Value \$400
 Susan age 37 b. VA
 Mary age 12, Elizabeth age 10, William age 8, Malinda age 6, Amanda age 4, Susan age 2 and James age 1, all b. in TN. Also living with the family is Thomas Adams age 14 b. VA. This would indicate that Susan was the second wife of James Adams.

6. Martha B. Martin m. Mr. Higgs
 1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist. 3, Family #45 (next door to W. Martin), this is likely Martha who has cut her age a little as her husband appears to be deceased by this time.
 M.B. Higs 25 F 2400 VA
 John 10 M TN Mary 8 F TN James 7 M TN Thomas 6 M TN Martha 4 F TN

7. Malinda Martin m. Thomas Glass
 1850 Census Weakley Co., TN Dist. 8 family # 18
 T. Glass 46 M 3000 VA
 Malinda 26 F VA
 Mary 8 F TN John 6 M TN Andrew 4 M TN Nancy 3 F TN Martha 1 F TN

Miscellaneous Vawter

This is an example of how errors are passed from generation to generation and used as fact because they are "printed". An article found in the material of William Snyder Vawter from the *Richmond VA Times* dated 4 Jun 1905. There is no evidence that the article is based on documented material. There is a Richard Vawter found in 1796 in Spotsylvania and William did marry in 1795 but whether they are related is not known. There is a Beverly Vawter who died in the Rev. War but would have been born well after 1734, but Beverly's parents are unknown.

"Edward Vawter is said to have been the first emigrant, about 1700, who settled in Essex Co., VA and there built a church, which still goes by the name of "Vawter's Church". In 1734 the family moved to Spotsylvania, where we find a Beverly Vawter, and as late as 1796 Richard Vawter was living in St. George Parish. William Vawter married Ann Ballard, 1764, and William Vawter, Jr., his son married Peggy Henderson, Feb. 12, 1795. Both he and his father served in the Revolutionary War and were at the battle of Yorktown, etc."

Virginia County Records of Spotsylvania 1721-1800 pub. 1905 by Fox Duffield & Co., Deed Book O p. 485, 5 Jul 1796 Richard Vawter (& others) witnessed mortgage for 135 pounds from Henry Gatewood Jr to Jno. Lewis for slaves.

Henry Gatewood, father of Peter Gatewood who is the father of John Gatewood husband of Mary Ann⁴ Vawter, daughter of David³, John², Barth¹. This Henry Jr. is prob. the brother of Peter.

Richard Vawter found as head of household in 1810 census of Spotsylvania Co.

Greenbrier Co, VA Marriages 1782-1900 Vol 1. Larry G. Shuck, Iberian Publishing Company, Athens, GA 1991, p. 365 " Vater, Wm. & Peggy Henderson 12 Feb 1795 {V.1A} "

Elizabeth Vawter

Caroline Co., Marriages 1787-1810,

John Hopkins m. Mary Ann Luck. Married by Henry Goodloe, Pt.1, p. 63 (no date)

John Hopkins m. Elizabeth Vawter 14 Jan 1799, by John Sorrill Pt.1, p. 78

Caroline Co., VA Chancery Suits, 10 Apr 1823

John Hopkins adm. of Jonathan Perry vs Philip Long, adm. of Chiles Brown.

John Hopkins, Adm. of Jonathan Perry husband of Elizabeth Perry formerly Elizabeth Brown, Levi Catling and Nancy Catling his wife formerly Nancy Brown, Thomas Brown, James Heslop who married Lucy Brown and Sally Brown, children and distributees of Thomas Brown, decd., against Philip Long, adm. of Chiles Brown, decd.

(*Virginia Magazine of History* Vol. 23 year end 1915. P199 Caroline Co., VA. Marriages. 14 Jan 1797 John (Spencer) Hopkins & Eliz. Vawter by Jno. Sorrell.

James Vaughter

Thanks to Joe McKee for finally clearly the mystery of James Vawter and Edward Vawter found in early Caroline Co., records. It would seem that James Vawter is really James Vaughn and is not related.

In the book Colonial Caroline, A history of Caroline County, Virginia by T.E. Campbell, Dietz Press Inc., Richmond, Virginia, 1954 p. 322

1736 Christine Smith (servant) Edward Vawter (master) - Had bastard; Emanuel Penn paid fine.

1736 - Elizabeth Sanders, Christine Smith, Emmanuel Penn the father but fine paid by James Vaughter

CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA ORDER BOOK 1732-1740, Part Two 1734/5 - 1737, Abstracted and compiled by John Frederick Dorman, Washington D.C., 1966. p. 46, 47., Page 351

At a Court held 9 July 1736 Present: William Woodford, John Martin, John Taliaferro, John Micou, Wm. Taliaferro and George Hoomes.

Present: Head Lynch Gent.

Action of debt. Francis Thornton and Jonathon Gibson Gent., Church Wardens of St. Mary's Parish, agt. Christn. Smith. Judgement is granted against the defendant and James Vaughn her security for 500 pounds of tobacco or 50 shillings current money which they are ordered to pay to the Church Wardens for the use of the poor of the parish.

Christn. Smith agreed to serve James Vaughn according to law for being her security to pay her fine for having a bastard child.

Christn. Smith being sworn declares that Emmanuel Pim is the father of her bastard child. "

Well, there it is. No Vawters involved in this at all. It's the only mention of Christine Smith having a bastard child in 1736. It's my opinion that there is actually no evidence for a James Vaughter in Caroline in 1736 at all. I wonder if such a person ever existed. Edward Vawter was real and is mentioned in the order books at some later period, but I don't think he was connected to Ms. Smith at all. I think the author of Colonial Caroline made several mistakes about Ms. Smith and her child.

Census of Virginia

1850 Buckingham, page 366 Benjamin Vawler(Vawter). This Benjamin age 18 is living with Elijah G. Haynes age 52 and Judith Haynes age 51.

Hittie Vanters

Whether this is a Vawter family member or not is not determined.

BRECKINRIDGE COUNTY, KY Created 1800 from Hardin County

Marriage of JOHN Roberts to Hittie Vanters, 17 June 1858

Patterson, Tarlton Payne, Thomas Payne, Thomas Pemberton.....

Nancy Vawter

Henry County (VA) Marriage Bonds 1778-1849 by Virginia Anderton Dodd, Richmond ,VA, 1953. p. 126. " Apr. 12, 1824 Taylor, Joseph, and Nancy Vawter. William Davis Minister. "

Philip Vaunters (Vawter?)

Vaunters, Philip & Eliza Jane Fling 4 Feb. 1839 bond Sanford King (State unknown)

1840 Census Montgomery Co., Maryland page 229, Philip Vawters

Margaret Vauters

Vauters, Margaret m. Jas Henry Harris 3 Mar 1851

"Loudon County, Virginia Marriages, 1760-1850", Vogt & Kethley, Jr. - Iberian Publishing Company, Athens, Georgia; page 166

John Vaughter

California Census 1850

John Vaughter, Sacramento Co page 245, Located on the Consumnes River

Isaac Vauter Banta

Isaac Vauter Banta m. Elizabeth Roberts b. 17 Nov 1812 Campbell Co., KY d. 12 Sep 1904 Vevay, Switzerland Co., IN. Elizabeths parents were William Roberts b. 23 Oct 1788 Culpeper Co., VA d. 26 Mar 1878 Vevay, Switzerland Co., IN m. 6 Sep 1810 Hamilton Co., OH to Martha Shepherd b. 1788 VA d. 2 Dec 1861 IN. William Roberts parents were Hezekiah Roberts and Agnes Robertson.

(GJNote: with the name of Vauter as a middle name, no parents are known of Isaac but there were many Vauter/Vawter families in and around Campbell Co., KY. Likely Isaac's mother was a Vauter)

Elizabeth Vawter (1764)

Culpeper Co., Rent Rolls of 1764 Richard Vauters. Also listed David Vauters and Elizabeth Vauters (unknown). (GJNote: Richard and David are brothers, son of John2) it is very likely this Elizabeth is Elizabeth Finks as David bought many items at the estate sale of

James Vauter

CENSUS YR: 1870 TERRITORY: IN - COUNTY: Benton DIVISION: Oak Grove PAGE NO: 318
 YOUNG Maggie 28 oh
 YOUNG Elizabeth 71 va
 VAUTER Manerva 32 in
 VAUTER James 50 in

John Vauter

MORGAN COUNTY INDIANA ORIGINAL LAND SALES FROM U.S. GOVERNMENT
 VAUTER John 23 Mar 1844 11 2E 27 SE qtr of SW qtr

LENOIR COUNTY, NC - CENSUS - 1850 Census Index
 VAUTERS 155A

Tippah County MS, Marriages
 SANFORD, R J VAWTER, W J Dec 03 1868 Book 3 p91 B
 (GJNote: This does not state if male or female, both are indexed.)

1850 DeSoto Co., MS census
 Edward Vaughter age 37 Farmer b. NC
 Lavena age 30 b. AL
 Susan age 12, Daniel age 10 and Joseph age 6 all b. MS

Henry Vanter

1850 Fed Census Callaway Co., MO
 Henry Vanter 30 b. KY
 Elizabeth Vanter 24 b. KY
 Edwin Vanter 1mo.

Herman Vawter

Joe McKee has cleared the mystery that No Herman Vawter exists but is an error of transcription by the author. Multiple sources are needed on all of the following Rev. Soldiers.
Book - Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution 1775-1783 by John H. Gwathmey, The Dietz Press, Richmond, VA 1938; page 274,
Richard Vawter, Soldier, Inf.
Vawter, Richard, Inf., nbll.
Richard is unknown, possibly Richard 4 son of Richard d. 1788/89

Vawter, Herman, of Orange, E
Herman likely is an error and does not exist.

Vawters, John, Inf., nbll.
Possibly John Vawter of NC, but unknown as other John's exist inc. John of Rockingham, VA

If you look at the reference from Gwathmey for "Vawter, Herman, of Orange, E." ; that E is stated by Gwathmey to stand for: " E -- "Index of Revolutionary records in the State Archives", compiled by H. J. Eckenrode in 1912 and 1914 "

I'm reasonably sure, but not certain, this to refer to the following work held at the Library of Michigan: List of the Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia. Special Report of the Department of Archives and History for 1911. H. J. Eckenrode, Archivist, printed Richmond, VA in 1912, by Davis Bottom, Supt. of Public Printing. Eckenrode calls his compilation an index in the foreword, and that's what it is. It was said to have 35,000 to 36,000 entries.

I have a copy of the pertinent pages in Eckenrode 1912, (the V's go from 448 - 452), and no Herman Vawter is listed in any way, or under any variant spelling that begins with a " V ". At first glance, the reference by Gwathmey looks to be spurious.

As a small test of my theory, I cross checked all references to " E " on pages 790 to 794 of Gwathmey against Eckenrode 1912 and found a very close but not perfect correspondence among several dozen references. Besides no " Vawter, Herman ". I also found a reference to " Vamer, David, E. " in Gwathmey that has no analog in Eckenrode. I think Gwathmey may just have a few misspellings, misinterpretations or mistakes.

James Vauter

1900 Census Texas
 PATTERSON, George W. Mar 1868 KY -- -- 80-187B
 Ermine May 1865 TX KY KY
 Jacob L. [bro] Jan 1871 KY -- --
 Harper, Myrtle E. [s/d] Mar 1888 TX TX TX
 Vauter, James W. Dec 1843 -- -- -- (relationship unknown)

Emanuel Vawters

Muster Rolls of Rockingham Soldiers: From "A History of Rockingham County Virginia" by John W. Wayland, Ph.D.— Published 1912, Pgs 449-459
 Civil War CO. I, 33RD VA. VOL. INF. (Stonewall Brigade.)
 Vawters, Emanuel

William3/4, (unknown2, Bartholomew1)

William Vawter b. bet. 1760-1770 Essex Co., VA d. 1820 - Jun 1823 (will) Orange Co., VA, m. bef 1787 to Frances Rouse b. 1760-1770 and d. aft 1830 Orange Co., VA.

Supplement to the 1810 Census of Virginia. Netti Schreiner-Yantis, Springfield, VA 1971. p. 0-6.
1810 personal property tax list Orange Co., VA., May 16
Vaughter, William 1 [tithe] 1 [slave] 1 [horse]
Vaughter, Benjamin 1 [tithe] 0 1 [horse] "

1820 Orange Co. VA census pg. 73A lists William Vauter with 1 male over 45. One female 16-26 and 1 female over 45.

(GJNote: this would be William, Frances and unmarried daughter Frances)

A Digest of Orange County, Virginia Will Books 1734-1838. Ruth and Sam Sparacio, 1987. p. 115. " VAWTER, William

6. 97-98. will undated; rec 23 June 1823. EXS. son Benjamin, Clairbourne Graves. WIT. Benjamin Cooper, Clairbourn Graves, Henry Day. CH. Benjamin, Frances, Melinda (Hilson), Mary (Lower). BN. Charles Kinzer, Daniel Hord.

6. 153-154. Est appraisal rec 24 May 1824. "

(JM note: for Hilson read Hudson and for Lower read Loven. I'm sure the handwriting would allow these alternate spellings.)

Orange County Marriages 1747-1850 by John Vogt and T. William Keithley, Jr. Iberian Publishing Co., Athens GA. 1984. p. 252 (p. 129) b- bondsman p- permission
Vawter Benjamin & Elizabeth Bell 24 Jan 1822; wit - Reynolds Chapman b- Boswell Bell
Vawter Malinda & William Hudson 22 Dec 1819; wit - Richd M. Chapman b - Benj. Vawter
Vawter, Mary & Thomas Loving 1 Nov 1813; wit - Richd M Chapman b - Benj Vawter
Vawter Elizabeth & Walker Clark 26 Jan 1802; wit -Thos Landrum & John Lanses? b - Thos Landrum p - (permission of) Wm. Vawter

Children of William and Frances (Rouse) Vawter.

+1. Benjamin Vawter b. ca. 1787 d. 1860 m. 24 Jan. 1822 Orange Co., VA to Elizabeth Bell b. 1800-1810 d. 1830-1850. Served in the War of 1812.

1830 Census of Orange Co., VA p. 333

Benjamin Vawter : 2 males under 5, 1 male 30-40; 3 females under 5; 1 female 5-10; 1 female 20-30; 1 female 30-40; 1 female 60-70.

2. Frances Vawter b. ca 1788 (unmarried) Found in the 1850 census of Orange Co., with brother, Benjamin Vawter.

1850 Census of Orange Co., VA p. 250B, family 521, dwelling 524, 3 Dec. 1850.

Benjamin Vauters 63 M Farmer [Real Est.] \$500 b. VA

Lucinda " 27 F b. VA

Pamelia " 24 F b. VA

Amanda " 22 F b. VA

Frances " 62 F b. VA

1880 US census Orange, VA

Lucinda F. Vawter single head of household f. age 51 b. VA father b. VA mother b. VA

Amanda J. Vawter sister single age 47 b. VA

3. Mary Vawter bef. 1792 m. 1 Nov 1813 Orange Co., VA to Thomas Loving

1 Nov 1813 Thomas Loving/Loring and Mary Vawter, security Benjamin Vawter who states that both are over 21 years of age. Bond is found at the Clerk's office Orange Co., VA. No more is known.
Name seen as Loving/Loven/Loring/Lower

4. Malinda Vawter m William Hudson, seen in the will of her father William as Melinda Hilson.

Adrienne Allen email aallen@airmail.net believes this is her line, she writes - In 1910 John Thomas Jones chronicles his family ancestors. Both a hand written and typed version exist.

1st generation

William Vawter b. Essex Co., VA d. Orange Co., VA m. Frances Rouse b. and d. Orange Co., VA. They had a dau. named Malinda b. ca 1800.

2nd generation

Malinda Vawter b. Orange Co., VA m. William Hudson of Fluvanna Co., VA of Irish/English descent his parents were William Hudson and Ann Elizabeth Morgan.

Malinda and William Hudson moved to Fluvanna Co., VA where she died age 38. William Hudson was a farmer and carpenter who lived to age 78. The had one daughter Malinda Vawter Hudson b. 1 Feb 1830.

3rd generation

Malinda Vawter Hudson b. 1 Feb 1830 m. Thomas Cary Jones b. 1822 Fluvanna Co., VA.

Thomas Cary Jones was killed in the 3rd Battle of Winchester Civil War in 1864. He left a wife and 6 children at his death. Malinda lived exactly 87 years dying on her birthday 1 Feb 1917 in Scottsville, Fluvanna Co., VA

4th generation 6 children, names known:

John Thomas Jones (writer) b. 6 Jul 1863 Fluvanna Co., VA

Nannie Vawter Jones.

1850 Fluvanna Census Index (needs research)

HUDSON page 42B-43A

CENSUS YR: 1850 STATE or TERRITORY: VA COUNTY: Fluvanna 20 July 1850, M. B. Shepherd, Ass't Marshall

6 335 336 Jones Cary 58 M W Farmer 1,000 Virginia

7 335 336 Jones Nancy 62 F W Virginia

8 335 336 Jones John A. 24 M W Farmer Virginia

9 335 336 Jones Sallie A. 21 F W Virginia

1 247 248 Jones Silas B. 37 M W Farmer 5,000 Virginia

2 247 248 Jones Martha B. 34 F W Virginia

3 247 248 Jones Walter C. 14 M W Virginia X

4 247 248 Jones Charles M. 13 M W Virginia X

5 247 248 Jones Lafayette J. 11 M W Virginia X

6 247 248 Jones Mary B. 8 F W Virginia X

7 247 248 Jones Isabella W. 5 F W Virginia

8 247 248 Jones Sally B. 2 F W Virginia

9 247 248 Jones Henrietta 3/12 F W Virginia

14 19 19 Jones William E. 43 M W Farmer 500 Virginia

15 19 19 Jones Martha N. 35 F W Virginia

16 19 19 Jones Sarah E. 12 F W Virginia X

17 19 19 Jones Ann E. 10 F W Virginia X

18 19 19 Jones Benjamin A. 8 F W Virginia X

19 19 19 Jones Augustine N. 3 M W Virginia

20 19 19 Kent James M. Jr 30 M W Merchant Virginia

3 366 367 Layne William S. 49 M W Farmer 7,014 Virginia

4 366 367 Layne Nancy 70 F W Virginia X

5 366 367 Jones Susan 16 F W Virginia

29 508 510 Hampton Peter 70 M B Farmer 100 Virginia X

30 508 510 Hampton Peggy 38 F B Virginia X

31 508 510 Hampton Paul 35 M B Labourer Virginia X

32 508 510 Jones Francis 8 F B Virginia

Fluvanna County Marriage Bonds

1831 Hudson, William Bryant, Lavinia

1849 Hudson, Benjamin Bybee, Sarah

1856 Lane, William Hudson, Amanda

1858 Winston, James Hudson, Sarah F.
1786 Layne, John Jones, Susannah
1839 Seay, Nelson Jones, Elizabeth E.
1841 Kidd, Robert Jones, Harriet
1846 Gillum, Frederick Jones, Martha
1848 Hope, David Jones, Sarah
1849 Hall, William Jones, Sarah
1849 Williams, Thomas Jones, Harriett
1854 Payne, William I. Jones, Betty B.
1855 Haden, John M. Jones, Mary M.
1855 Johnson, William I. Jones, Salley Ann

William Vawter³, (Edward², Bartholomew¹)

William was the son of Edward Vawter and wife Elizabeth Boulware.

He is found receiving a portion of his fathers estate, 5 Dec 1778-16 Aug 1779, Essex Co., VA as follows: *Item: I give and bequeath to my son William Vawter one of said parts together with what he has of my estate in his hands.*

The birth and death dates are found in *The Vawter Family in America* by Grace Vawter Bicknell, Pub Hollenbeck Press, 1905, Indianapolis, IN, as b. 6 May 1735 VA d. 6 Mar 1815 Monroe Co., VA. These birth and death dates seem to be somewhat substantiated by family information, it is the marriage records that present the biggest question.

An old Diary of William Vawter (Sr.) is known to have existed through the 1920's when it was extracted and sent to William Snyder Vawter for his research. It stated that Charles E. Vawter, had the diary. Mr. C. E. Vawter in a letter dated 28 Jan 1897 Crozet, VA states he is Superintendent of the Miller Manual Labor School of Albemarle. The letter is as follows, the Mrs. W. R. V. is Mrs. William Robert Vawter, aunt of Charles E. Vawter.

"Crozet Va., Jany. 26, 1897

My dear Cousins: (Mrs. W. R. V.)

Yrs. Rec'd. I will give you so far as I can of the history of my father's family.

Edward Vawter, whose wife's name was Elizabeth, came to this country about 1700. They settled in Essex co., Virginia, and built a Church there which still stands and is called Vawter's Church in Bishop Meade's History of the Church in Virginia. Mr. Dabney Davis is now Rector of this very old Church.

Edward Vawter's son William was born May 6, 1735. This William Vawter married about 1754 (1764) Ann Ballard the daughter of Thomas & Sarah Ballard. William Vawter their son was born May 26th 1755 (1765). (note when the father was only 20 years of age. Pretty early marrying then.) Wm. Vawter, Jr. married Peggy Henderson Feby. 12, 1795. (He did better waiting until he was 40 years old.)

This Wm. Vawter, Jr. was my grandfather. He was in the Revolutionary War, as was also his father Wm. Vawter, Sr. Wm. Vawter, Sr., was a lieutenant in that war. Wm. Vawter, Jr., was in the battle of Yorktown.

Now I can not with any certainty trace the line beyond their coming from Wales in 1700. Further facts I could give that are interesting. I have an old box or small trunk that my ancestors used to put deeds and valuable papers in that dates back to 1618.

With best wishes and love to you and your good husband,
I am yrs. Faithfully, C. E. Vawter

P. S. I see that I am mistaken in my criticism of my good great grandfather's early marriage. He was married in 1764 and his son Wm. was born on May 25, 1765. Again his son was 30 years old instead of 40 when he married."

(GJNote: The book by Grace Vawter Bicknell called *The Vawter Family in America* pub. 1905 contains Revolutionary War service for William 3, Edward² but this information is for William⁴, David³ and is wrongly attributed to this family line.

William⁴, David³ was a lieutenant and has been clearly documented, see his file. William³, Edward² has a Rev. War marker on his grave but further research indicates he actually served in the French and Indian War.

William⁴, William³ was not born until 1765 and would probably have been too young to enlist. It is believed the information published by Bicknell comes from the above letter and other letters from Mrs. Egbert Jones and Mrs. W. R. Vawter and no military or other primary records have been found)

Book *A History of Orange County Virginia* by W. W. Scott, Richmond pub. 1907 p.59.
French and Indian Wars.

In 1758, an expedition, the second one, was set on foot for the "capture of Fort Duquesne, under General Forbes, a British officer. Washington was commander of the Virginia troops which consisted of two regiments, his own and Col. William Byrds, about two thousand men in all..." The order books show as follows:

October. Daniel McClayland, Colonel Byrd's Regiment, 1759. William Vawter, sergeant, John Furnes (Furnance) Hogg's Rangers.

This deed is located as Orange Co., Order Book, Page 121, Oct 1759, William Vawter proved that he served his enlistment out in Capt. Hogg's Company of Rangers in the year 1758, as sergeant, and that he never received any land in consideration thereof.

Virginia's Colonial Soldiers by Lloyd Dewitt Bockstruck, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1988. p. 261. "Bounty Land Applications" " William Vawter was a sergeant in Capt. Hogg's Company of Rangers in 1758. 28 Oct. 1779. " p. 273 " Bounty Land Warrants" Warrant for 200 acres issued to Elijah Craig, assignee of William Vaughter/Vawter, a sergeant in Capt. Hogg's Company of Rangers in 1758. 28 Oct. 1779 Orange Co."

A Calendar of the Warrants for Land in Kentucky, Granted for Service in the French and Indian War. abstracted by Philip Fall Taylor, Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co., repr. 1967, p. 79 " Bundles 22-23

No.	Name	Rank	Acres Surveyed
944,152	William Vawter	Lieut. Hogg's Ind. Co.	200, Jan. 21, 1783, By James Garrard, Fayette Co., on Stoner's Fork of Licking, Cor. to Lewis Craig..... All Ass'd. to Elijah Craig "

Book Abstracts from the records of Augusta Co., VA by Lyman Chalkley, Rosslyn VA pub. 1912, Vol. 1 p. 131 Order Book No. X 24 Nov 1766 item #382 Mathew Peartree, not an inhabitant. William Vowter, not found in bailiwick.

William Vawter is seen in public record in Orange Co. Order Book, p 498, May 1768 when he filed suit against a man named Bell.

A History of Monroe County West Virginia O.F. Morton, 1916, p. 413, 414 " VAWTER

This name, we are told, is probably of Welch origin and it probably comes to us in a modified form. I Botetourt just after the Revolution we come upon Isaac and Ann Votaine and John Votaw. The pioneer in Monroe was William (1735 - 1815), whose wife was Anne Ballard. The only son we have any record was William (1765 -1822) who married Margaret Henderson in 1795. He was a rather conspicuous citizen in his day and was assessor under Greenbrier as well as Monroe. Until 1810 he lived on the Wood homestead on Rich Creek. He then moved to Slaty Run, where George W. Now lives.

C. of William, Jr.: Elizabeth (b. 1798) (Robert Young, 1821) - John H. (1800-1877) (Adaline Dunlap, 1828, Clara S. Peck 1833) - Anna (b. 1802) (Lorenzo D. Cook, 1831) - Jean (b. 1805) (Andrew Shanklin, 1826) - Mary (b. 1808) (Moses D. Kerr, 1840) - Elliot (1812-1874) (Julia Pack, 1839) - James (1814-1888) (Eliza J. Peck, 1845, Elizabeth Lybreck, 1878) .

The only son to remain in Monroe was John H., a civil engineer, county surveyor, and a delegate to the Virginia Assembly. In the confederate Service he was a captain on the staff of General Echols. "

From Rick McCallister : "Be really careful with any Ballard information. Early on, some people got a lot of erroneous information published and it's all over the place. The Orange County Book III repeats this misinformation and tries to link the Scottish Ballards back to the Williamsburg Ballards. As far as I know, there was no link between the Williamsburg Ballards and the Essex Co Ballards Look at the DAR Patriot Index for William Ballard, brother of Phillip Ballard and you get a different family history. As far as I know, the Monroe Co Ballards are of Scottish origin and descend from brothers William and Phillip Ballard, whose father was either William or Phillip Ballard --born in Scotland. They may have arrived in Essex Co., where Ann "Nancy" Johnson was supposedly from. There were 2 other Ballard families nearby: one was Quaker

and the other was descended from the Williamsburg Ballards. Needless to say, it's a colossal mess." Book-*Ballard Family History*. Published in *Orange County Virginia Families Vol. III* by William Everett Brockman, Minneapolis, MN 1940 pages 21-23, Ballard Family, contributed by Kathrine Cox Gottschalk, 650 East Capitol St., Washington, DC. (GJNote: This information is not correct and should not be used) Book *Marriages of some VA Residents 1607-1800* by Wulfeck Vol. II, m. 16 Jan 1754, Orange Co., VA Mar. Record, Book III:22 William Vawter to Ann Ballard/Bullard Ann b. 23 Oct 1733, Spotsylvania Co., VA d. 24 May 1814, Greenbrier Co., VA (WV). Ann the dau. of Philip and Ann Johnson Ballard. They moved to Monroe Co., VA with the brothers and sisters of Ann. William owned considerable land in Greenbrier Co., VA (WV).

(GJNote: This second book material is taken from Brockman's book and is in error as is the parentage and many other notes on Ann and should not be used.)

(JDM Note: All of the following records seem to refer back to the one and only original record of William and Anne Ballard's marriage from p. 2 of the marriage register in the back of Orange Co. Deed Book 17. C. Knorr refers to it; Vogt and Keithley refer both the Knorr and to the original records.)

That William and Ann married in 1774 is found in public records. If they did not marry until 1774, then William Boulware b. in 1765 would be from a previous marriage.

Virginia Marriage Records from the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, the William and Mary College Quarterly, and Tyler's Quarterly. Genealogical Publishing Company, Baltimore MD 1984, p. 467. in an article entitled "A list of Marriages Recorded in the Back Part of Deed-Book No. 17, Orange County" contributed by W. W. Scott. The list is arranged by year with the earliest from 1772, although earlier ones were given separately or following this first list. No dates are given for any of them, only the year.
" 1774 Wm. Vawter -- Ann Bullard "

Marriages of Orange County Virginia 1747-1810. compiled and published by Catherine L. Knorr, 1959, Pine Bluff, AR. p. 92.

" 16 January 1774. William Vawter and Anne Ballard. Found in Deed Book 17. Notation: by banns. Both of St. Thomas' Parish. p. 2 "

Marriages of Some Virginia Residents 1607-1800. Series 1, Vol. 2. Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, Naugatuck CT, 196-. p. -

" BALLARD Ann m. William Vawter " [JDM note: no other information given]

Marriages of Some Virginia Residents 1607-1800. Series 1, Vol. 7. Dorothy Ford Wulfeck, Naugatuck CT, 1967. p. 130

" VAWTER (cont.)

William m. 16 Jan., 1774 Ann Ballard. Orange Co. Mar. Record. She dau. of Philip and Ann (Johnson). They moved to Monroe Co. Orange III: 22. "

Orange County Marriages, 1747 - 1850, by John Vogt & T. William Keithley, Jr. Iberian Publishing Company, Athens GA, 1984, p. 129.

" VawterWilliam & Ann Ballad 16 Jan 1774; by banns "

Banns means the marriage announcement was published three times, over a period of time. It was a legal alternative to a bond or license.

Orange County, Virginia Will Book 2 1744 - 1778. abstracted and compiled by John Frederick Dorman, Washington, D.C. 1961. p. 110.

" p. 506-07. Will of Samuel Harper of Orange County, having inlisted to go as a soldier to the war and not knowing whether it may be the will of God that ever I may live to return, dated 6 Aug. 1774.

To my beloved mother Catherine Harper one Negro woman Lettice during her life and after her decease my beloved sister Susannah Harper should have Lettice. If Lettice should have any increase in my mother's life time it may be equally divided between Susannah Harper, Mary Harper, Bathsheba Harper and James Harper.

To my beloved sister Elizabeth Harper one Negro boy Moses.

To my loving brother John Harper one Negro boy Adam.

Edward Dearing and Jeremiah White executors.

Samuel (S) Harper

Wit.: W. Vawter, Thomas (B) Ballord, Ann Vawter.

27 March 1777. Presented into court by Edward Dearing. Proved by William Vawter and Ann Vawter. Executor with Joseph Davis his security entered into bond in the sum of Lb. 500. "

William was still in Orange Co in 1781 and shows his patriotism for the Rev. War Book – "Patriots of the Upcountry Orange County, Virginia in the Revolution" by William H. B. Thomas, Orange Co. Bicentennial Commission, 1976.

p. 109 William Vawter for 60 lbs. fodder, 2 bushels corn and 30 diets for the Shenandoah and Frederick volunteers, certified by capt. William Jennings, Jan. 15, 1781; and 2 bushels corn and ½ bushel potatoes for the Rockingham Militia, certified by Jacob Lincoln QM, Oct. 20 1781.

William was granted land in Monroe Co. under two treasury warrants # 300 and # 2146 issued 15 Mar 1782. Those numbers, but not the dates or the acreages, correspond to Bounty Land Warrants # 300 issued to Capt. Abraham Hite, 2000 acres on 7 Apr. 1783, and # 2146 issued Daniel Donnakin, 100 acres on 18 Dec 1783, respectively. Those warrants were for land in the Military district of Ohio or in Kentucky anyway and not in Virginia at all. Bounty Land was granted outside the present day boundaries of Virginia and West Virginia.

William⁴ William³ Edward² Barth¹ Vawter received a land grant in Monroe Co., VA on 31 August 1795 for 125 acres from a treasury warrant # 14, 230 issued 13 September 1782. William Vawter, Jr. as he was often called, was assigned this warrant by one John Dunn, a neighbor of the Vawter family in Monroe county. There is nothing in this that indicates Revolutionary War service for William Jr.

(GJNote: The following land is noted in the diary of William)

William Vawter, Sr. Land Grant, Greenbrier County, from Virginia Land Office Grants Book 47, p.333, 334. transcribed from Library of Virginia digital images on 3-11-200 by Joe McKee.

@ < [http:// 198.17.62.51/LONN/LO-3/113/113_0349.tif](http://198.17.62.51/LONN/LO-3/113/113_0349.tif) > and < /113_0350.tif >

Wm. Vawter Sen. 378 acres Greenbrier Examd. (survey dated 14 Mar 1799, warrant issued 15 Mar 1782)

James Monroe Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, to all to whom these presents shall come Greetings, Know Ye, that by virtue of two Land Office Treasury Warrants to wit, three hundred and by Number two thousand one hundred and forty six issued the fifteenth of March one thousand seven hundred and eighty two there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto William Vawter Senr. A certain tract or parcel of land, containing three hundred and seventy eight Acres by Survey bearing date the fourteenth day of March one thousand seven hundred and ninety nine lying and being in the county of Greenbrier on the head waters of muddy run and branch of rich creek adjoining the land formerly James Wilson's on the blue lick run a survey of four hundred and ten acres made for Christian Peters and others a Survey made for Alexander Stewart a Survey of eight hundred and eighty acres made for Henry Banks a Survey made for Alexander Hutchinson and a Survey made for Joshua Trackwell and bounded as follows to wit,

Beginning at two dogwoods corner of Wilson and with his line South nine degrees West one hundred and twenty two poles to a chestnut oak and White oak South forty three degrees East one hundred and thirty five poles to two white oaks on the North West side of a ridge corner to the same and Peters and with the latter North Seventy degrees West sixty poles to three white oaks on a ridge near the head of Muddy run South fifty two degrees West ninety five poles to three white oaks two dogwoods and a Spanish oak on said run and corner to the same and Stewart and with the latter South Seventy one degrees West ninety poles to two white oak saplings on a hill North eighty two degrees West three hundred and twenty poles to two white oaks corner to the same and Banks Survey and with the latter South sixty four degrees West Seventy poles to a white oak and Spanish oak and leaving Banks line North twenty seven degrees East fifty six poles to two hickories on a ridge North forty five degrees East ninety poles

to five dogwoods and a white oak on Hutchinson's line and with the same South thirty four degrees East eighty four poles to a white oak North Seventy degrees East forty six poles to two white oaks Saplings East seventeen poles to three white oaks North twenty eight degrees East twenty five poles to a white oak corner to the same and Trackwell and leaving the same North sixty degrees East one hundred and ninety nine poles to the Beginning with its appurtenances, to have and to hold the same tract or parcel of land with its appurtenances to the said William Vawter Senr. And his heirs for ever. In witness whereof the said James Monroe Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia hath hereunto set his hand and caused the lesser seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed at Richmond on the nineteenth day of January in the Year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and one and of the Commonwealth the twenty fifth. [signed] James Monroe

Rockingham County Virginia Minute Book, 1778 - 1792 Part 1 1778 - 1786. Abstr. and comp. by Constance A Levinson and Louise C. Levinson, Greystone Publishers, Harrisonburg, VA, 1985. p. 236 " Page 340 [24 May 1784] John Hedrick vs. Vanter - James Frazier Spl. "

p. 238 " Page 344 [25 May 1784] ... Hedrick vs. Knight & Smith C.O.
Same vs. Williams CO & Vanter Spl & Oyer "

p. 246, 247 " Page 361 [23 August 1784]
John Hetrick vs. John McMullen. Wm. Vanters Spl.
A bill of sale from Lewis Booton to William Doolin was proved by the oaths of Henry Armantrout and Wm. Vanter and the same is admitted to record. "

p. 248 " Page 364 [23 August 1784]
Kertly vs. Jacob Bear Impa
Same assn'ee vs. Wm. Vanter C. O. "

p. 250 " Page 367 [24 August 1784]
Jno. Hedrick vs. Knight & Smith Judgm't
Same vs. Wm. Vanter Judgm't vs Williams Payment for Vanter "

(JM note: what the several lawsuits and the abbr. were about isn't clear to me. The fact that William was living in Rockingham County by 1784 is the main point. He seems to have whizzed right over here from Essex between the 1783 census and May 1784. Perhaps this is William Jr. and he came along first. The Minute Book doesn't really allow one to distinguish between William Jr. or Sr., it could be either or both. Some of the parties to the lawsuits and to the deed are identifiable as neighbors of William Vawter Jr. in Rockingham Co., see below under Tenth Legion Tithables for details. This suggests to me, in a weak sort of way, that it was William Vawter, Jr. who was a party to the lawsuits in 1784.)

The 1787 Census of Virginia., Netti Schreiner-Yantis and Florene Speakman Love. Genealogical Books in Print, Springfield, Virginia 1987, p. 651 - Rockingham County Personal Property Tax List 1787 - List " A "
" Vauters, William, self charged with tax, 0 males between 16 -21, 1 black above 16, no blacks under 16, 3 horses, 7 cattle "

(JM note: I included the Lewis family, below, since they figured in Wm. Vawter's diary. They were next door neighbors in Rockingham Co. I included Christophel How since he had a Geo. Trackwell about or above 16 in his household. I think that George and Joshua Trackwell may be orphans and brothers.)

Tenth Legion Tithables (Rockingham Division) Rockingham County Virginia Tithables for 1792. compiled and publ. by Harry M. Strickler, 1930, Luray, VA. " A list of all the white males above 16 years of age in the County and all the slaves above 12 in the county in 1792."
p. 47 " No. 11 - East Dist."

" 11 [horses] - Lewis, Jane & Chas. 12 N[egroes]
 2- Lewis, Tom
 1 - Wm. Vauters
 [omitted 2 families]
 2 - How Christophel & Geo. Trackwell ab. 16. 1N
 ... [omitted 5 families]
 3 - Headrick, Jno. (1-2 of his fathers land 130 A. included) 1N

p. 55 " no. 12 - East Dist. "
 " 4 - Vawters, Wm. Sr. & Joshua Track 16, 1N "

(JM note: The families of John, George, Christophel, Augustine, Fred and Charles Armentrout were in district 11 with William Vawter (Jr.), but I didn't see a Henry Armentrout as mentioned in the Minute Book abstracts. I would suppose this tax list is the assessment noted in William Vawter's diary for June 30, 1792. The 11th and 12th districts were adjoining ones.)

(JM note: It seems Joshua [mentioned in the diary of William (sr)] is not Joshua Vawter , but Joshua Track . I'm certain Joshua Track is the same as Joshua Trackwell. In Greenbrier and Monroe Co., he appears as Joshua Thackwell or Trackwell, where he was a neighbor of the Vawter family. I would suppose that Joshua Trackwell was an orphan, a ward, or an apprentice of Wm Vawter Sr., but he could have been a relative of some sort. Besides living with Wm. Sr. from at least 1792 until 1799, Joshua was neighbor of the Vawters in Greenbrier and Monroe until at least 1810 when he adjoined William Vawter in the census schedule. On the 1796 and 1799 tax lists it's hard to tell if Joshua and William were neighbors or not. Joshua also owned property adjoining William Sr.'s in Monroe County., as recorded in William's land grant)

Greenbrier County (West) Virginia Records Vol. 2, Larry G. Shuck, Iberian Publishing Co., Athens GA 1989.

1796 Greenbrier Co., VA personal property tax list, p. 158, 159.

"List Surname Given Number of:

Date name tithables horses negroes book

May 26 Trackwell Joshua 1 1 - 1

.....

Mar 26 Vawter William Jr. 1 6 1 1

Jul 6 Vawter William Sr. 1 2 - 1 "

A History of Monroe County West Virginia Oren F. Morton, The McClure Co., Staunton, VA. 1916.

p. 487, 1799 Monroe Co., VA tax list.

" Thackwell: Joshua....

Vawter: Wm (2) [tithables], 1 S[lave] "

1810 Federal Census of Monroe Co., VA M252, roll 170, p. 570

" William Vawter 01002 - 31011

Joshua Trackwell 40010 - 11010

John Dunn 12001 - 10210 "

(JDM note: the second male over 45 in the household of William Vawter seems pretty certainly to be William Jr. and family. The ages of the minors seem to match the ages of William Jr's children well enough, too. This would certainly support a 1765 DoB for William Jr.)

1820 Federal Census of Monroe Co., VA M33, roll 133, p. 186.

" Vawter, William 200101 - 02201 "

(GJNote: this would be William jr as William sr and wife are deceased bet. 1810 & 1820.

The Larew-Vawter Cemetery is located off Hans Creek Road in Monroe Co., VA.

Vawter, William (no marker) 6 May 1735 Essex County, VA d. 6 Mar 1815 Monroe Co., VA, Rev Marker

Vawter, Anne Ballard, his wife, b 23 Oct 1733 Spotsylvania County, VA died 24 May 1814.

Vawter, William Boulware (no marker) son of above Wm. born 26 May 1765, Orange CO., VA died 15 Nov 1822 Monroe County, Rev War in battle of Yorktown, wife buried in Indiana

Maddy, Sallie, died 24 May 1899 (don't know if related - no indication)

Young, George P., (son of Robert and Elizabeth Vawter Young (grandson of Wm.)

Beth Vawter Young, (Grandson of Wm. B. Vawter) 7 Apr 1837 - 31 Mar 1908

Vaster, John Henders, 23 Jan 1800 - 8 Jun 1877 (son of Wm. B and Margaret Henderson

Vawter. He spent his life on Hans Creek)

Vawter, Clara S. Peck, his wife (no marker)

Vawter, Henry Alexander, 23 Apr 1853 - 1923 (son of John H.)

Vawter, Annetta Barber, his wife 1866 - 1935 and their ch:

Clara Elizabeth 1894 - 1939

George Elliott - 1888 - 1916

George W., 5 Apr 1855 - 20 Dec 1934 (son of John H)

Elizabeth Lively Gwinn, his wife, 23 Jun 1860 - 28 Dec 1942

Infant d/o of George and Eliza, 27 Oct 1888

Gwinn, Elizabeth Martha, 1877-1946, sister of Eliza L.

Hines, Josephine, Vawter, born 28 Oct 1892 Hans Creek died 19 June 1966

Huntington, WV, daughter of Eliza and George W. Vawter.

Also Slaves are buried at one end of the cemetery.

Supported by the diary notes below and book *A History of the Middle New River Settlements* by David E. Johnston p. 133 (no pub. date)

From *Lewis' History of West Virginia* the following information is given concerning the formation of said (Monroe) county. "A one mile east of the present town of Union at the house of George King on the 21st day of May, 1799, the first County Court was held. William Hutchinson, ... (others)... and William Vawter, holding commissions from the governor of Virginia, composed the members of the first court. On a grand jury (among others) was William Vawter."

(GJNote: court was held at William Vawters home in 1800)

From the dairy of William Vawter:

- 1790 Sept 8 Wm. Terrell started for Greenbrier
Dec. 21 went home.
- 1791 Jan 21 Set in again
Feb. 16 All settled 1.6.10 (denotes money)
Nov 21 Had house covered
Dec 21 Went home
Dec 22 Set out to see Tom
Dec 25 Got there
- 1792 Jan 2 Started for home
Jan 4 Got there
Jan 29 Got hurt with horse.
Feb 29 Got steer from Thornhill
Feb 29 Got hurt with horse
June 30 Gave in taxable property, Josua, Negro Will, Beasts, Etc.
Sep. 30 Amer Ballard came to see us. West away Nov 25.
Dec 19 Billy started to Georgia
- 1793 Feb 7 Read burial. Thornhill's girl.
Feb 25 Billy returned from Georgia
Oct 5 Billy left us to take small pox.
- 1794 Wm. Vawter left Rockingham (Mar.5th) pencil note- This is Wm. Sr.
Mar 17 Reached Monroe County at night, expenses 18s besides liquor
May 3 We finished planting corn
May 12 Renewed Cabin
May 17 Received letter from Billy
May 19 Moved into new house
Aug 20 Billy started to Orange
Sep 12 Billy returned
- 1795 Jan 29 Lucy Ballard married
Feb 12 Wm. Vawter married

- Apr 3 Moved to Richey's place.
 May 3 Horses went off
 May 9 Joshua returned from hunting horses, got his own.
 May 15 West after my horse
 May 17 Got him
 May 18 came home
 Aug 11 West to Roger Kilpatricks
 Sep 13 left home
 Oct 7 Got home, all well
- 1796 Apr 7 Moved to Rich Creek
- 1797 Jan 20 Dan'l Miller died Buried Feb 1
 Jan 31 Billy started to Rockingham
 Feb 6 West to Indian Creek and no trade. Carried vessels to camp. Got ready.
 Feb 11 Got 19 scholars at 30/ each
 Feb 18 Wife took sick
 Feb 25 Billy came home. Rented sugar camp to Woolford's wife. Billy received from Baugher 10 for land.
 Mar 9 Nellie Ballard married
 Mar 10 Hurt my wrist
 Mar 23 Joshua married
 Jun 9 Billy gave land warrant Surveyor
 Aug 14 Dreamed I saw Richard Vawter
 Aug 15 Joshua and wife went off
 Oct 21 At Indian Creek
 Oct 22 Got home. Much ado with horse sick.
 Nov 5 Joshua came to our house been lost 7 days since Oct 30th. Was at Joshua Peter's New River.
 Nov 6 At Indian Creek
- 1798 Jan 28 Peggy had a daughter (betsy)
 Mar 7 Mrs. Thomason died late at night. Buried March 9th
 Apr 4 Redeemed Joshua's goods from Wilson
 May 29 At night rain
 May 30 In morning great freshest
 May 31 Got home Billy's fence washed away
 June 1 Helped him mend his fence
 Jun 4 Began school
 Aug 6 Killed 6 turkey's at a shot.
 Sep 30 At Indian Creek. Saw Phil Ballard
- 1799 Aug 24 Joshua eloped again at night
 Aug 31 Stayed with Phil Ballard at his store at Indian Creek.
 Sep 1 Came home by Tom Ballard's.
 Oct 3 Little Betsy weighed 25 lbs., aged 1 yr, 8 mos. 5 days. Came home.
 Nov 17 Alderson, preached at Caperton.
 Nov 26 Received plat from office, 378 acres.
- 1800 Jan 1 At Elijah Ballard's said at Rucker's next day.
 Jan 15 Saw rock blown, hurt my leg.
 Jan 23 Peggy delivered of a son weighted 11 ½ lbs, without clothes (Noted at side: This is my father C. E. V.)
 Feb 1 Full court at my house.
 Feb 14 Received receipt for 378 acres Land.
 Apr 4 West to Indian Creek
 Apr 8 Came home
 Apr 17 Had severe ague and fever at night.
 May 3 At Clarbourne Rucker's thence to Gidson Crawford's all night.
 May 4 Frost in morning.... Came home
 May 16 Mr. Henderson came home.
 Jun 29 At N. Harvey's spring for water.
 Jul 6 At b. Harvey's Staid all night.
 Jul 6 At new meeting house, Heard Ozbourne preach, then came home.
 Jul 12 At Peter's got Handk. For Bet 3/.
 Jul 30 Noise in element like thunder.
 Aug 3 At N. Harvey's Alderson preached.
 Aug 9 At Indian Creek. At Jno. Mulvin's house
 Aug 13 At Comer's thence home
 Aug 21 Joshua raised cabin and all told.
 Aug 23 Sent receipt for patent by Mr. Caperton
 Aug 28 Joshua moved into new cabin
 Sep 19 Staid at Cohol's all night
 Sep 20 I and wife at Johnson Ballard's all night.
 Nov 27 Sent land receipt to November Court, Billy gave it to _____. Got patent from Richmond.
 Dec 2 Turned out of school.
- 1801 Jan 1 Tom Kilpatrick had 25 lbs. Salt bag and all, bag weighed 31/2 lbs. Paid Billy.
 Jan 8 Archie Crawford came to see us

- Jan 13 Valentine Cook preached at Dunn's
 Jan 20 Got patent from Richmond filed.
 Jan 25 At Ann Keating's wedding.
 Mar 10 Margaret Hucherson came to Billy's
 Mar 10 Shower of hail big as shot
 May 17 Hurt my leg and knee
- 1802 Jan 22 Got hat for Betsy
 Jan 29 At Isabella Thomason's wedding and came home before night.
 Mar 18 Peggy had a daughter
 Mar 23 Nancy Ballard married
 Jul 15 Billy reapt wheat
 Oct 21 Tom Ballard started to Kentucky.
 Oct 22 A. E. Simmon's wedding.
- 1803 Jan 2 This day daddy dead 24 years (1779)
 Jan 16 Had an apple weighed ½ lb.
 Mar 5 Wife dreamt she saw Richard Vawter young and tender.
 Mar 17 This day 9 years ago got to Man's. (Noted: see 17 Mar 1794 when he reached Monroe Co.)
 Apr 1 At Thomasson's for grubbing and frolick.
 Apr 8 At Palus Mullin's wedding.
 Apr 13 Taken deaf all at once.
 Apr 19 At election
 Apr 21 Got home all well
 Jun 10 At John Mullin's wedding
 Jun 13 Heard from brother Tom by Tommie's Will.
 Sep 5 Boys set out
 Nov 13 Received of Josiah's Miller's note 1 dollar. Joined Methodist Class.
- 1804 Jan 3 At Peter's town, got testa 3/, handk. 3/ lace 9/ spool 6/
 Jan 8 At Mullin's wife got bled.
 Jan 11 At Peter's got British oil 2-1/
 Jan 31 At Peter's town got great coat 11 s for making 6 d.
 Feb 4 At B. Harvey's all night.
 Feb 5 At Cook's meeting and home
 Feb 15 Received letter from C. Lewis
 Feb 17 Write back to C. Lewis
 Mar 3 Get Hymn Book price 3/.
 Apr 17 Billy started from Orange
 May 4 Billy's colt died by shooting
 May 6 Heard brother Tom was dead
 May 7 Billy came home from Orange
 May 12 Jesse Simmons came to our house.

The only child known of William Vawter is William Boulware Vawter b. 1765, since William and Ann (Ballard) Vawter did not marry until 1774, he is a child of a first marriage yet unknown. Ann was about 41 when they married and could have had children of a previous marriage but none are found at this time. A possible child of William and Ann would be Richard who probably did not live to adulthood.

+1. William Boulware Vawter b. 26 May 1765 Orange Co., VA d. 15 Nov 1822, Monroe Co., VA. William m. 12 Feb 1795 Margaret Henderson b. 12 Feb 1771, Greenbrier Co., VA (WV) d. 8 Sep 1853, Madison Co., IN.

Richard Vawter. Whether Richard is a son or other family member is yet unknown. The fact that they did not visit or see Richard but only dreamed about him may indicate he was deceased, perhaps as a child.

From the dairy of William (sr)

1794 Aug 14 Dreamed I saw Richard Vawter

1803 Mar 5 Wife dreamt she saw Richard Vawter young and tender.

Joshua Trackwell, Adopted child or ward, b. 1775-1776 and still living in 1810 as next door neighbor of William Sr. and William Jr. Vawter household, married 23 March 1797 to unknown, but no record found of this marriage.

From the diary of William (sr):

1792 June 30 Gave in taxable property, Josua, Negro Will, Beasts, Etc.

1795 May 9 Joshua returned from hunting horses, got his own.

1797 Mar 23 Joshua married
 1797 Aug 15 Joshua and wife went off
 1797 Nov 5 Joshua came to our house been lost 7 days since Oct 30th. Was at Joshua Peter's New River.
 1798 Apr 4 Redeemed Joshua's goods from Wilson
 1799 Aug 24 Joshua eloped again at night
 1800 Aug 21 Joshua raised cabin and all told.
 Aug 28 Joshua moved into new cabin

Greenbrier Co, VA Marriages 1782-1900 Vol 1. Larry G. Shuck, Iberian Publishing Company, Athens, GA 1991, p. 361

" Troxwell, Jno. & Dolly Rineheart 5 Mar 1801 {V.1A} " I don't know if this has anything to do with Joshua Trackwell. It's an outside possibility. This is the only occurrence of any surname resembling Trackwell in any way in the marriage records of the region.

No relationship is yet established for this Trackwell and is listed for information only.

1820 Kanawha Co., [W]VA Federal Census
 23 5 TRACKWELL, Ann 2 2 1 1 0 0 - 1 1 1 1 0 0

William Boulware Vawter⁴ (William³, Edward², Bartholomew¹)

William Boulware Vawter b. 26 May 1765 Orange Co., VA d. 15 Nov 1822, Monroe Co., VA.
 William m. 12 Feb 1795 Margaret Henderson b. 12 Feb 1771, Greenbrier Co., VA (WV) d. 8 Sep 1853, Madison Co., IN; dau. of John and Anne (Givens) Henderson of Point Pleasant VA (WV).
 They located on Hans Creek, Monroe, VA (WV). This information is found in *The Vawter Family in America* by Grace Vawter Bicknell, 1905 Hollenbeck Pub., Indianapolis.
 Margaret was shown living age 80, in 1850 Mercer Co., VA with daughter Mary and son in law Moses E. Kerr. The Kerr's went to IN shortly after.

William received an inheritance from his grandfather, Edward Vawter, in his will, 5 Dec 1778-16 Aug 1779, Essex Co., VA: *Item: I give and bequeath unto William Boulware son of William Vawter one of said parts.*

Genealogies of West Virginia Families from the West Virginia Historical Quarterly 1901-1905
 Clearfield Co. 1992. General Publishing Company, Baltimore MD from article " The Henderson Family " pp. 48-54, no author given. p. 51

" The elder daughter [of John Henderson and Anne Givens], Margret, b. Feb. 2, 1771; d. Sept. 8, 1853, married Wm. Vawter of Monroe county and has many prominent descendants in that section of West Virginia and Virginia. Their oldest son, John Henderson Vawter was a civil engineer and located most of the middle Tennessee R. R., He and four of his sons were captains in the Confederate Army. One of them, Charles Vawter is at present at the head of the Miller Training School in Albermarle Co., Va. Elliot Vawter, the second son of Wm. & Margaret was a surveyor and did a lot of work in Mercer, Raleigh, Wyoming and McDowell counties. During the War he was a Confederate Quartermaster. In 1872, he was elected to the West Virginia Senate.

Book *The Vawter Family in America*, pub. 1905 by Grace Vawter Bicknell, it states William Jr. served in the Rev. War and was appointed a government surveyor from the governor of VA in 1791 and moved to WV (still VA).

GJNote: However, the military record of William Jr has never been located and William⁴, William³ born in 1765 was probably too young for military service. No land was given for service in the Revolutionary war in the states of VA or WV. William did receive a Treasury Grant from VA. His sons, John H. and Elliot were government surveyors.

Greenbrier Co, VA Marriages 1782-1900 Vol 1. Larry G. Shuck, Iberian Publishing Company, Athens, GA 1991, p. 365 " Vater, Wm. & Peggy Henderson 12 Feb 1795 {V.1A} "

From the dairy of William Vawter: (senior)

1792	Dec 19 Billy started to Georgia
1793	Feb 25 Billy returned from Georgia
	Oct 5 Billy left us to take small pox.
1794	Wm. Vawter left Rockingham (Mar.5 th) pencil note- This is Wm. Sr.
	Mar 17 Reached Monroe County at night, expenses 18s besides liquor
	May 17 Received letter from Billy (GJNote: Billy must have come to Monroe later than father William, (sr)
	Aug 20 Billy started to Orange
	Sep 12 Billy returned
1795	Feb 12 Wm. Vawter married
1797	Jan 31 Billy started to Rockingham
	Feb 25 Billy came home. Rented sugar camp to Woolford's wife. Billy received from Baugher 10 for land.
	Jun 9 Billy gave land warrant Surveyor
1798	Jan 28 Peggy had a daughter (betsy)
	May 31 Got home Billy's fence washed away
1799	Oct 3 Little Betsy weighed 25 lbs., aged 1 yr, 8 mos. 5 days. Came home.
1800	Jan 23 Peggy delivered of a son weighted 11 ½ lbs, without clothes
	Nov 27 Sent land receipt to November Court, Billy gave it to _____. Got patent from Richmond.
1801	Mar 10 Margaret Hucherson came to Billy's
1802	Jan 22 Got hat for Betsy
	Jul 15 Billy reapt wheat
1804	Apr 17 Billy started from Orange

May 4 Billy's colt died by shooting
 May 7 Billy came home from Orange

Book - *Sims Index to Land Grants In West Virginia* (no author info.) lists several land deeds by William Sr., William Jr and William Jr's children
 William Vawter (Jr) 125 A Rich Creek 1795 Book 3 page 302
 William Vawter (Sr) 378 A Muddy Run 1801 Book 5 page 549
 William Vawter (Sr.)(Vawler) 214 A Hans Creek 17 Apr 1805 Book 1 page 93 ,214
 acres on the waters of Hans Creek in the Elk Lick Branch
 adjoining the land of Jeremiah Crawford

John H. Vawter (Vawtir)	634 A	Hand's Creek	1 Jul 1836	Book 1 page 558
James Vawter	33 A	Hand's Creek	29 June 1844	Book 2 page 214
James Vawter	427 A	Hand's Creek	31 Oct 1845	Book 2 page 242
James Vawter et al	500 A	Peter's Creek	1851	Book 2 page 561
James Vawter et al	275 A	Anglin's Creek	1851	Book 2 page 275
James Vawter et al	1000 A	Anglin's Creek	1851	Book 2 page 274
James Vawter et al	375 A	Anglin's Creek	1851	Book 2 page 276
James Vawter et al	350 A	Laurel Creek	1851	Book 2 page 277
Elliott Vawter	70 A	Dunlap's Creek	1 May 1852	Book 2 page 428

William⁴ William³ Edward² Barth¹ Vawter received a land grant in Monroe Co., VA (then Greenbrier Co.) for 125 acres from a treasury warrant # 14, 230 issued 13 September 1782. William Vawter, Jr. as he was often called, was assigned this warrant by one John Dunn, a neighbor of the Vawter family in Monroe county. There is nothing in this that indicates Revolutionary War service for William Jr.

William Vawter, Jr. Greenbrier County Land Grant, from Virginia Land Office Grants Book 33, p. 123. Transcribed from Library of Virginia digital copy on 3-11-2000 by Joe McKee.
 @ < http://198.17.62.51/LONN/LO-4/099/099_0137.tif > " *William Vawter Jr. 125 Acres Greenbrier Ex.* (survey dated 3 May 1786, warrant issued 13 Sep 1782)

Robert Brooke Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia to all to whom these Presents shall come Greetings Know Ye that by virtue of a Land office Treasury Warrant Number fourteen thousand two hundred and thirty issued the thirteenth day of September one thousand seven hundred and eighty two there is Granted by the said Commonwealth unto William Vawter Jr. Assignee of John Dunn a certain tract or Parcel of Land containing one hundred and twenty five Acres by Survey bearing the date the third day of May one thousand seven hundred and eighty six lying and being in the County of Greenbrier on the Head Waters of the right Hand fork of Clems run a branch of Rich Creek and bounded as follows to wit, Beginning at a white oak, thence North thirty four degrees West one hundred poles to two white oaks, South fifty five degrees West one hundred and seventy eight poles to two white oaks and a black oak South thirty four degrees East one hundred and twenty four poles to two poplars thence North forty seven degrees East one hundred and eighty poles to the beginning with its Appurtenances to the said William Vawter Junior and his Heirs forever In Witness whereof the said Robert Brooke Esquire Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia hath hereunto set his Hand and caused the lesser Seal of said Commonwealth to be affixed at Richmond on the thirty first day of August in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety five and of the Commonwealth the twentieth [signed] Robert Brooke

Tenth Legion Tithables (Rockingham Division) Rockingham County Virginia Tithables for 1792.
 compiled and publ. by Harry M. Strickler, 1930, Luray, VA. " A list of all the white males above 16 years of age in the County and all the slaves above 12 in the county in 1792."
 p. 47 " No. 11 - East Dist."

" 11 [horses] - Lewis, Jane & Chas. 12 N[egroes]

2- Lewis, Tom

1 - Wm. Vauters

.... [omitted 2 families]

2 - How Christophel & Geo. Trackwell ab. 16. 1N
 ... [omitted 5 families]
 3 - Headrick, Jno. (1-2 of his fathers land 130 A. included) 1N
 p. 55 " no. 12 - East Dist. "
 " 4 - Vawters, Wm. Sr. & Joshua Track 16, 1N "

(JM note: The families of John, George, Christophel, Augustine, Fred and Charles Armentrout were in district 11 with William Vawter (Jr.), but I didn't see a Henry Armentrout as mentioned in the Minute Book abstracts. I would suppose this tax list is the assessment noted in William Vawter's diary for June 30, 1792. The 11th and 12th districts were adjoining ones.)

(JM note: It seems Joshua [mentioned in the diary of William (sr)] is not Joshua Vawter , but Joshua Track . I'm certain Joshua Track is the same as Joshua Trackwell. In Greenbrier and Monroe Co., he appears as Joshua Thackwell or Trackwell, where he was a neighbor of the Vawter family. I would suppose that Joshua Trackwell was an orphan, a ward, or an apprentice of Wm Vawter Sr., but he could have been a relative of some sort. Besides living with Wm. Sr. from at least 1792 until 1799, Joshua was neighbor of the Vawters in Greenbrier and Monroe until at least 1810 when he adjoined William Vawter in the census schedule. On the 1796 and 1799 tax lists it's hard to tell if Joshua and William were neighbors or not. Joshua also owned property adjoining William Sr.'s in Monroe County., as recorded in William's land grant)

The 1796 Greenbrier Co., (West) Virginia Personal Property Tax List, Transcribed by Jeffrey C. Weaver, 17 Jul 1998. p. 158, 159

Date name tithables horses negroes book

May 26 Trackwell Joshua (one white, one horse, book 1)

Mar 26 Vawter, William (one white, one black, 6 horses, book 1)

Jul 6 Vawter, William, Sen. (one white, 2 horses, book1)

Shanks, William (likely William Shanklin) (1 white, 2 blacks, 6 horses)

Shank, George (1 white, 1 horse)

Shanklin, Richard (1 white)

A History of Monroe County West Virginia Oren F. Morton, The McClure Co., Staunton, VA. 1916

p. 487, 1799 Monroe Co., VA tax list.

" Thackwell: Joshua....

Vawter: Wm (2) [tithables], 1 S[lave] " (This would indicate William sr and jr lived together)

Monroe Co., Records

December 28, 1803: From the General Assembly of Virginia records it is recorded : " Be it enacted by General Assembly passed Dec. 28, 1803, that eighteen and one-half acres of land, the property of Christian Peters in the county of Monroe, as the same has been laid off into lots and streets, shall be and is hereby established a town by the name of Peterstown; and that William Vawter, John McCrosky, Edward Willis, Hugh Caperton and Henry McDaniel gentlemen shall be and are hereby constituted and appointed trustees thereof."

August 19, 1805: From the Minutes of Meetings of Trustees of Peterstown comes the following entry : " Agreed that Peck's lots, that is the store house and tan yard lots are improved according to law, also John McCroskey's lot that he now lives on. It is also agreed that on the first Monday in November next there will be a sale of lots in said town. Resolved: that no person shall be allowed to turn a horse on the streets or shoot a gun in the limits of said Town under penalty of \$2.00 to be paid to the Trustees, for the benefit of said Town. Signed : William Vawter, John McCroskey, E'ed Willis, Henry McDaniels."

(GJNote: it is unknown if this is William (sr) or William (jr), but William (sr) was a fairly old man by this time to be elected to office and is likely William (jr).

William Vawter junr witnessed the will of Jacob Miller, Sr. dated 30 Oct 1800 Monroe Co. He is listed as friend and wellwisher and one of the executors . This will was presented in the Monroe July Court 1808.

1810 Federal Census of Monroe Co., VA M252, roll 170, p. 570

" William Vawter 01002 - 31011

Joshua Trackwell 40010 - 11010

John Dunn 12001 - 10210 "

(JDM note: the second male over 45 in the household of William Vawter seems pretty certainly to be William Jr. and family. The ages of the minors seem to match the ages of William Jr's children well enough, too. This would certainly support a 1765 DoB for William Jr.)

1820 Federal Census of Monroe Co., VA M33, roll 133, p. 186.

" Vawter, William 200101 - 02201 "

(GJ: this would be William (jr) as his William and Ann were deceased between 1810-1820.)

Found *West Virginia Estate Settlements, Monroe Co., WV*. William Vawter will dated 17 Dec 1822. Dev.: Peggy, wife; children; others. (Note: his actual death date, 15 Nov 1822, his will is dated 26 Nov 1818 proved 17 Dec 1822)

The census index of Monroe Co., VA 1830 indicates that Margaret was still living there.

1830 Monroe, Family #042, Margaret Vawter

From a typed copy by E. B. Vaughters of WA.

Will of William Vawter, Monroe Co., VA (no book or page #).

In the name of God, Amen. I William Vawter of the County of Monroe and State of Virginia being in perfect health and sound mind, calling to mine the uncertainty of Human Life and being disposed to leave my will behind me should it please God to call me away. It is my desire that my loving wife shall have all my estate (after my just debts are paid) to do with as she thinks best for the support of herself and children during her widowhood, if she never marries 'tis my desire that she should have the sole disposal of all that it pleases God to give us, giving it to our children at her decease.

Except three black People, Nelly, Jerry and Willis. 'Tis my desire that Jerry should have his freedom at any time when he will take it or desire it. Also Nelly if she wishes her freedom and will go to where she will have it. And Willis is to be free if he chooses to have it by complying with the laws of the State, at the age of twenty-five years old but if any or all chooses to stay with any of my family my wish is that they are welcomed. And if they stay longer with this family then myself or wife lives they may choose which branch of the family to live with they please. If they choose to go to where they can be free my Executor is requested to Emancipate them. If any part of my property should have to be sold to answer any just demands against me, I wish such property as can be best spared sold any of the pieces of Land sooner than anything else if thought best- at private sails by any of my executors. I appoint my loving wife Peggy Vawter, William Shanklin and my son John Henderson Vawter Executor and Executors of this my last will and testament. Signed and sealed in presents of Test: Peter Larew, Jacob Larew, John R. Vawter. This 26 day of November 1818. William Vawter.

At a court held for the County of Monroe at the Court House 17 Dec 1822. This last will and testament of William Vawter deceased was presented in Court and proven to the oaths of Peter Larew and Jacob Larew and the name is ordered to be recorded.

(GJNote: The John R. is likely John H., the son of William)

On the Henderson family: Margaret Henderson was the daughter of John Henderson and Anne Givens. John Henderson's parents were James & Martha Henderson. James was born in 1708 in Scotland and died in 1784 in VA.

Henderson, West Virginia was settled by John Henderson and probably his father James. John was a respected citizen and Indian fighter and served in the battle of Point Pleasant, VA in 1774. He was a Colonel in the Rev. War. He was one of the first justices in Greenbrier County, VA. John Henderson's will is on file in Greenbrier dated 1787.

Point Pleasant is located on the Ohio River at the point where the Kanawha River joins OH. Henderson, WV, is located immediately across the Kanawha from Point Pleasant. As early as 1791 there was a settlement called Henderson. Settlers sought refuge at the fort located at

Point Pleasant during numerous Indian raids. John H. and Samuel Henderson, brothers of Margaret, are shown as settlers in Henderson as early as 1795. Henderson WV was finally incorporated in 1879 after almost 90 years of settlement. George Washington had been given one of the first land grants in the area of Henderson in 1772, for 10990 acres, given by King George III of England.

The Kanawah River is wide and swift between the two settlements, where today a bridge crosses the river. In 1795, the crossing by boat would have been dangerous. Land on both sides is quite mountainous and in 1774, it was heavily wooded right up to the fort, which made it vulnerable to Indian attack. Tribes around the fort were the Shawnee, Wyandotte and Mingoes; none of which were considered friendly.

In the spring of 1774, a general Indian War, (called Dunsmore's War) broke out along the Western frontier. The bloody battle at Point Pleasant was the decisive battle that ended the war. The Virginia Militia lost 150 of the 700 troops including their respected commander, Col. Charles Lewis. The Indian losses were heavier, but exactly how many is not known because the Indians weighted the dead with rocks and placed them in the river so the Virginians could not see the extent of their loss.

On 7 Mar 1928, a letter was sent to William Snyder Vawter who was researching the Vawter lines. The letter was sent to John E. Vawter (son of Elliott, son of William Boulware Vawter, son of William Vawter) and forwarded to John E.'s son Elliott Vawter. Mr. Elliott Vawter sent the information found in the family Bible's on birth, death and marriage records. It is placed here as received.

Family Records -Death

Margaret Elizabeth Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter, died on the 9th day of April, 1845 aged 14 days.

John Henderson, father of Peggy Vawter, died March 24th, 1787.

Ann Vawter, Mother of Wm. Vawter Jr., died May the 20th, 1814.

Wm. Vawter, Jr. died on Monday the 5th of March, 1815.

Ann Henderson, Mother of Peggy Vawter, died May the 28th, 1819.

Wm. Vawter, Jr. Died November 15th, 1822.

John Henderson, brother of Peggy Vawter, died August 19th, 1825.

Adaline Vawter, wife of J. H. Vawter, died November 8th, 1829.

Peggy Vawter, Wife of Wm. Vawter, died in Madison County, Indiana, September the 8th, 1853.

The first child of Wm. and Peggy Vawter was a son, dead, born July the 31st, 1796.

Family Records - Births

Elliott Vawter, four of the same, was born on the 9th day of March, 1812.

James Vawter, four of the same, was born on the 18th day of (?) 1814.

Mary Elliott Van Horne was born the 27th day of February 1868, daughter of Rev. Jas. R. Van and wife.

Julia Ann Vawter, wife of Elliott Vawter, was born the 24th day of September, 1812.

Mary Jane Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter was born on the 5th of September, 1840.

Rebecca Ann Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter was born on the 26th of June, 1842.

Margaret Elizabeth Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter was born the 26th of March 1845.

Julia Ellen Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter, was born the 18th of April, 1846.

(?) Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter, was born the 3rd of November, 1848.

John Elliott Vawter, son of Elliott and Julia Vawter, was born the 29th of April, 1851.

Wm. Robert Vawter, son of Elliott and Julia Vawter was born the 3rd of December, 1853.

Martha V. McLean Vawter, daughter of Elliott and Julia Vawter was born the 4th of August, 1856.

Wm. Vawter, son of Edward and Elizabeth Vawter, was born on the 6th day of May, 1735.

Ann, wife of Wm. Vawter and daughter of Thomas and Sarah Ballard, was born the 23rd of October, 1733.

Wm. Vawter, Son of Wm and Ann Vawter was born on the 26th day of May 1765.

Peggy Henderson, wife of Wm. Vawter, Jr. and a daughter of John and Ann Henderson, was born the 12th day of February, 1771.

Betsy Vawter, daughter of Wm. and Peggy Vawter, was born the 28th day of January, 1798.

John Henderson Vawter, son of same was born the 23rd day of January, 1800.
 Ann Vawter, daughter of Wm. & Peggy Vawter was born on the 8th day of March 1802.
 Jenny Vawter, daughter of Wm. & Peggy Vawter was born on the 14th day of June 1805.
 Polly Vawter, daughter of Wm. & Peggy Vawter was born on the 1st day of September, 1808.

Marriages

Elliott Vawter and Julia Ann Pack were married on the 20th of November, 1839.
 James R. Van Horne and Rebecca Ann Vawter were married on the 28th day of March, 1867.
 James M. Johnson and Ella Vawter were married on the 31st day of October, 1867.
 Wm. Vawter and Peggy Henderson were married on the 12th of February, 1795.
 Robert Young and Betsy Vawter were married (No month) the 21st, 1821.
 Andrew Shanklin and (?) Vawter were married August 31, 1826.
 J. H. Vawter and Adaline Dunlap were married January the 22nd, 1828.
 L. D. Cook and Anna Vawter were married July 19th, 1831.
 J. H. Vawter and Clara Peck married July 17th, 1833.
 Moses E. Kerr and Polly Vawter married August the 4th, 1840.
 James Vawter and Jane Peck married February the 6th, 1845.

Children listed by family researchers according to the will:

1. From the Bible Records: The first son of Wm. and Peggy Vawter, dead, born, 31 Jul 1796.
2. Elizabeth Vawter b. 28 Jan 1798 d. bet. 1838-1850 m. bond 19 Feb 1821 Robert Young, Jr. b. 1793 d. 1854 of Monroe Co., VA. Parents Robert Young and Sarah Glenn. She is called Betsy in the diary of her grandfather William Vawter and he notes several gifts he buys for her.

Marriage Bonds by Bride, 1820-1825 - Monroe Co. WV
 Young, Robert Vawater, Elizabeth 2/19/1821

Children are:

- a. Amanda Young b. 1821
- b. Mary J. Young b. 1823
- c. William V. Young
- d. Sarah A. Young b. 1828
- e. Adaline D. Young
- f. Jas. G. Young b. 1832
- g. Elizabeth E. Young

Baptisms at Union Presbyterian Church, 1835-1841 - Monroe Co. WV
 Young, Elizabeth Elliott 6/5/1835 Robert and Elizabeth Young
 h. George P. Young

Baptisms at Union Presbyterian Church, 1835-1841 - Monroe Co. WV
 Young, George Preston 3/30/1838 Robert and Elizabeth Young

Delinquents, Augusta County Levy for 1779: Amos Butt, he has nothing; Eanos Bigham, gone; John Beard, gone; Jacob Butt, gone to Kanawho, army; James Call, soldier in army; Hugh Campbell, Rockingham; John Cool, gone; Joseph Curry, gone; Thomas Cork (Cash?), gone; James Curry, gone; Anthony Eaton, gone; Owen Ellis, gone; Mathew Glaves, Rockingham; Charles Haris, gone; Robert Halowday, gone; Ralph Jerrerson, gone; John Lockery, gone to army; Wm. Lushby, gone; Ralph Loftus, Rockingham; James Larkin, Rockingham; ...

Virginia Pension Roll of 1835 Report from the Secretary of War In relation to the Pension Establishment Of the United States 1835
JAMES LARKIN, MONROE COUNTY, PRIVATE, VIRGINIA LINE
 \$96.00 ANNUAL ALLOWANCE
 \$1,508.76 AMOUNT RECEIVED
 PENSION STARTED JANUARY 29, 1819
 AGE 81

Rev. War Pensioners Living in Monroe Co., VA 1840

James Larkin, Monroe, VA line Pension started in 1819, age 96 in 1840 (living with Robert Young)

Monroe County, West Virginia - 1850 Census by Louise Perkins

12/12 YOUNG Robert 52 Fa VA

William B. 23 Fa

Sarah Ann 21

Adaline 19

James 17 Fa

Elizabeth 15

George 13

Members of Centerville Presbyterian Church - Monroe County, WV Microfilm #848632

Name Date of Membership

Young, Adaline 6/10/1854

Young, Edwin J. 1873

Young, Elizabeth 1859

Young, Georgina 1891

Young, Isaac 6/10/1854

Young, Mahalah 6/10/1854

Young, Robert 6/10/1854

Young, Sarah Y. 6/10/1854

Young, Susan J. 1873

Young, William 6/10/1854

1854 Death Records - Monroe County WV

Young, James 10/10/185(?) age 62 parents R.& L. Young reported by William Young, brother (GJNote: it is not known the relationship of this Young and is listed for further research only)

3. John Henderson Vawter b. 23 Jan 1800 Monroe Co., VA (WV) d. 8 June 1877 m. (1) 22 Jun 1828 to Adeline Dunlap found in Monroe Co., VA marriage records. She died 8 Nov 1828 at the birth of her first child. He married (2) 17 Jun 1833 to Clara S. Peck of Giles County, PA. Clara is likely the sister of James and Elliott's wives. John Henderson is buried on the family farm cemetery located near Hans Creek, VA. (now WV) (add'l info in the Vawter book by Bicknell on the family line).

"Cemeteries of Monroe County, West Virginia, Compiled and Published by the Monroe County Historical Society."

Green Hill Cemetery - located on the top of the hill in Union and is reached by turn off of Maine Street. In the old section of Green Hill Cemetery these two graves are located:

Vawter, Adaline, w/o John, 1 April 1808 - 8 Nov 1822 (GJNote: she died in 1828, the stone may have been difficult to read when transcribed)

Vawter, Adaline Jane, 29 Oct 1828 - 18 Aug: (death date year not recorded) (GJNote: the death date is 1829, this is Adaline and John's child)

From a letter from the VA State Library dated 22 Jul 1932, "John H. Vawter was a member of the House of Delegates representing Monroe Co. in 1830/31, 1831/32, 1847/48 and Jan 1852." He inherited his father's estate and continued to reside there until his death. He was a successful planter and a civil engineer of considerable ability, locating nearly all of the Middle Tennessee Railroad. He was a long time surveyor of Monroe Co. and before the war he represented that county in the Virginia Assembly. From the summer of 1862 till the close of the war he was a captain on the staff of General John Echols, CSA. He had four sons in the Confederate army, John William, Louis Addison, James Elliott, and Charles E. Vawter.

George Cottle, Sr.'s "History of Forest Hill Community" - Summers Co. WV Churches. The first church built in this community was built about one mile north-west of Forest Hill post office on the Major James Hutchison place, in what is known as Turner's Lane by the road side. It was log structure erected about 1812 or 1814 by the Methodist people and was used until it was destroyed by fire in the early thirties.

Then they erected a log structure just in front of and on the same lot occupied by the present Methodist church at Forest Hill. The deed for the land for the same bears date of 1835. This log structure was used as a church until June 1860, when a frame church was erected just behind the log church, which was dedicated on June 17, 1860. The dedication sermon was delivered by Rev. Phelps, a famous Methodist presiding elder who lived at Lewisburg. It was then in Peterstown circuit and a part of the Baltimore conference. The church building was one of the very first frame churches ever built in the country and it was part of the property over which there was strenuous litigation after the war, it being claimed by the southern branch of the church, but the title was in the mother church. In 1867 the southern church was organized at Forest Hill by Rev. Caddin Wiseman, who was the first preacher. He was on the circuit one year and was succeeded by Rev. Snapp, then by Rev. Troy, Rev. John Canter, and Rev. Rufus M. Wheeler, who served five years, in the Peterstown circuit four, and Talcott circuit one, which latter circuit was constructed at the time and Forest Hill included therein. He was succeeded by the Reverends J. Kyle Gilbert, J. L. Henderson, G. R. Mayes, Wilson, LaFew, S. R. Snead, Parrot, Lawson, Tyler, Bitner, Wolf, Fink, Wilcher, Shires, and Morgan, who is the pastor at present. This church was used for many years by the justices of the peace to hold their courts and by public speeches for political meetings and other public purposes. Celebrated orators, such as Senator Frank Hereford, Captain R. F. Dennis, Henry Mason Matthews and other noted statesmen have addressed the people therein. The old church had the honor of housing two ex-presidents of the U. S. Major William McKinley and Colonel R. B. Hayes, who camped in the church a few days during 1863. In the church lot is located one of the oldest grave yards in the country and many of the pioneer settlers are buried there. This graveyard is about one hundred years old. Rev. Adam P. Boude, the eloquent minister preached his first sermon in this church. As stated above, the church property belonged to the Methodist Episcopal church before the Civil War and before the split in that church by which the M. E. Church South was created. The old organization after the war took possession, locked the building against ministers and people of the new organization which was formed about 1867, but these radical members moved off to Ohio, and those remaining were of a more liberal tolerant, and conservative disposition. The doors were later thrown open in a true Christian spirit and the church south has for many years had full use of the building, controlling same, the legal title remaining in the northern branch of the church, of which members are very few at this time, some twelve in number. The church south at that place has a membership of about one-hundred. The afore mentioned building was torn down in the summer of 1915, and a new one erected on the old site by Cottle and Lilly. This building was dedicated in 1916. There is also in the hands of the M. E. Church trustees at Forest Hill a deed dated October 19, 1835 from John H. Vawter and Clara S. his wife, and Allen T. Caperton and Harriett, his wife, to George Hutchison, Alexandra Burnside, Peter Minner, Henry Margart, John Thomas, Richard McNeer, William Arnett, David Pancoast, and Jacob Cook, trustees of the M. E. Church south.

Case of Jackson v. Garten, abstracted, 1843-1844 - Monroe Co. WV The following was abstracted from the case of: JACKSON v. GARTEN, et al Box 1, #4, Case #80 Order Book B-13 - Monroe County, West Va. 10 Oct. 1844 - 69th year of our Commonwealth. 10 of Jul., 1843, Benjamin Jackson, Joseph Jackson, Wilson Jackson, Clara Jackson, Jackson Jackson and Harriet Jackson, by their father and next friend, against Uriah Garten, Elijah Garten, Hugh Garten, Charles Calloway and Ella his wife, late Ella Garten, John Peters and Peggy, his wife, late Peggy Garten, Thomas Green and Sally, his wife, late Sally Garten, James Swinney and Jinny his wife, late Jinny Garten, Andrew Hinchman and Cianna his wife, late Cianna Garten, William Garten, Dickson Garten, Jesse Garten, James Garten and John H. Vawter and James A. Dunlap, Executors of Griffith Garten, deceased. Benjamin Jackson (alias Benjamin Garten), et al, state that Griffith Garten made his will on 27 Apr. 1835 at which time the orators were held in slavery and were emancipated after execution of the will. At some time not known to Orators, Griffith Garten made a codicil to the will devising to them a parcel of land in Monroe County on Indian Creek, to be held by Ben Jackson or to be sold and proceeds given to Orators to enable them to purchase land in the West. . . . Codicil could not be found. Decendants of Griffith Garten claimed proceeds. Orator believes that during the last illness of Griffith Garten, Elijah Garten took possession and control of the papers and had the Opportunity to destroy the codicil. . . . Order of publication against the absent Uriah & Elijah.Garten. Oct. 1843 Answers filed by Uriah and Elijah. Admit will and codicil,. State that codicil was revoked on .12 Aug. 1843 and destroyed by the old gentleman in the presence of Elijah.. The same day the respondent, Uriah.Carten arrived at the house and was requested by his father to draw his chair up to the bedside and was told that he had destroyed the codicil which.gave to his black people the land. That upon reflection he thought he was giving them too much. That he had given them their freedom and other property and it would be too much to give them the land too. He then requested a certificate be drawn up showing that he had revoked the codicil. He accordingly signed the certificate and requested Uriah to witness it, which he did. Defendants deny that they destroyed or suppressed the codicil. Defendants pray for dismissal. Acknowledgment. Exhibits A & B. Griffith Garten will and codicil, and Exhibit 1, revoking the 2nd codicil to secure to "my black people" a certain parcel of land and stated that he had destroyed the same. 10 Oct. 1844 Depositions filed. Questions by John C. Maddy, agent for Plaintiff Answers by Samuel Campbell Q. Were you at the house of Griffith Garten about a week before he died, and if so, state what conversation you had with him... A. I was at the house about that time. He told me that he had given the Gill place to Ben Jackson as a sort of home for him as he had been of more service to him than any two of his children and that he had borrowed 4 or 5 steers from him, the proceeds of which went to pay for the land and that he had given Ben Jackson the land for a home as he didn't want him knocked about in his old age and requested me to say nothing about it until after his death as some of his children might be disgusted at what he had done. Q. Were you at his home on the evening before he died and do you think he was

sufficiently in his senses to do business? A. He was very low and appeared to be in great misery. He knew me as I stepped in, appeared then in his senses, but his eyes looked glaring as if he was struck with death and I don't think he was then capable of writing his name. Q. by Uriah Garten. Did not Ben Jackson get a considerable quantity of property at the time of his master's death and what was its value? A. He did get a good deal of property ... about 3 or 4 hundred \$ or more and he gave him several blacksmith accounts to collect for himself. Q. by Uriah Garten. Do you think Ben Jackson had a good deal of influence over his master? ... that he tried to keep up a variance between him and his children? A. I think he had a good deal of influence over his master, and it was generally reported that he did try to keep him angry with his children, which report I believe was true, which was done I believe to enable him better to procure his freedom and property from his master. ELIZABETH CAMPBELL sworn and deposed and stated during questioning that she didn't think Mr. Garten appeared to be in his senses but he was able to get out of bed and walk alone. HENRY TAYLOR sworn and questioned by Maddy and Uriah Garten, stated that he was at the house of Griffith Garten the day before he died and that Elijah Garten was handling some papers in the room where his father was with a little box in his hand and the paper was on the foot of the bed. No one else present but Elijah Garten and his father. Stated that he had been told by Ben Jackson that his master had taken some property from him to make up some losses which he had sustained by Ben's neglect. Ben Jackson told him that he was compelled to leave the state by the laws of the country and he could not attend to the land so he wanted to sell it. He understood that Ben Jackson got \$100 for the land and it was worth \$500. WM. C. HUTCHINSON sworn. Testified that Uriah Garten had told him there was a will giving the land to the negroes but that the old man had concluded that he had given them a sufficient portion without the land and that he had taken the will and tore it up himself and threw it under the forestick. JOHN PETERS, Jr. - Stated that he was in the barn on the place all day on Friday the day before Griffith Garten died. He was thrashing but was at the house only a few minutes. He did not see any will burnt on that day. MRS. JOHN BAKER - testified she was at the house on Thursday and Griffith Garten appeared in his senses but from the pain he was in she didn't think him capable of doing any business. GEORGE R. JOHNSON... Heard Griffith Garten say that he did not intend to give his negroes any land the spring before he died. JOHN H. VAWTER. - testified substantially that Elijah Garten told him that his father had torn up the will and directed Elijah Garten to throw them in the fire and burn them. (the pieces) According to his judgment the value of the whole estate did not amount to as much to each of the 12 heirs as the value of the negroes and their property did to each of the six negroes. MRS. MINNER - was at the house the evening before he died. He was in good senses but not capable of doing any business. She did not see any papers. JOHN BAKER - stated that Griffith Garten did not appear to be fully in his senses although he could say "water" and "up" when he wanted either. He did not think him capable of doing any business. Ben Jackson told him that Griffith Garten intended him the land but Elijah Garten had taken it from him. 16 Mar. 1844 - More depositions taken. JAMES H. ALEXANDER - In the winter of 40-41 he witnessed a codicil giving the slaves a tract of land and if the slaves did not get permission to remain in the commonwealth it should be sold for their benefit. Griffith Garten requested him not to mention what disposition he had made of the land. BENJAMIN GREEN - Griffith Garten had told him that he had given his slaves a tract of land embracing the Gill tract. He had blazed some trees or corners and marked the same with keel. Griffith Garten had sold 5 steers belonging to Ben and as he did not pay the man back he wanted to, make him safe by giving him the land. HENRY M. TAYLOR. * * * 19 Apr. 1844 PETER MINNER. He and his wife were at the house the night before Griffith Garten died. They rode up to the house and his wife inquired of Elijah Garten who was in the yard, how his father was, and he answered that he was going very fast. That he had seen his sons up there that evening when he requested that they take him to the door, which they did. He sat down in the door, felt round about him and told them to take away the green leaves, although there was none there. He was not capable of doing business. 4 May 1844 JAMES VAWTER Witnessed a codicil giving the land to Ben Jackson. Did not know how many acres but understood that it was the Gill place. FRANCIS ELLISON, SR. - 4 or 5 years ago Griffith Garten stated that he had purchased a tract of land and Ben Jackson had put in a lot of steers to help pay for it. ISAAC WOODRAM. - Elijah Garten told him that his father tore up the codicil the day before he died at about 9 or 10 o'clock in the morning and gave it to Elijah Garten to burn. BENJAMIN B. NOBLE. - Stated that Elijah Garten told him that Griffith Garten had burned the codicil. 27 Sep. 1844 ROBERT W. SANDERS. - Stated that Elijah Garten said he had not destroyed the codicil but that his father had done it. SARAH HUTCHINSON Same statement. SAMUEL CAMPBELL Griffith Garten was not able to do business late evening the day before he died. BENJAMIN LIVELY - Well acquainted with Griffith Garten for 40 years. No doubt but that Griffith Garten signed the codicil with his own hand. GEORGE W. PETERS. - Knew Griffith Garten 16 years. It was his handwriting, not Uriah Garten or Garten. JOHN VAWTER. Griffith Garten's handwriting. I knew his signature. 4 May 1844 JOHN ALDERSON - Monday before Griffith Garten's death he told him that he had some neighborhood settlement to make in Union with Plunkett Beine and had sent Elijah and seemed to be in his senses at that time. WM. H. JOHNSON - Ben Jackson told him that he had heard Elijah Garten persuading Griffith Garten to destroy the papers giving him the land. 26 Aug. 1843 NATHANIEL GARTEN - Questioned by John Vawter Q. Have you had any conversation with your brother, Griffith Garten, as to his intention of giving his black people a portion of his land? A. About 3 years before the death of my brother, Griffith Garten, I visited him and asked him if he intended giving his blacks land. He stated that he did. Next visit I asked him again and he said "Nat, I do not know so well about it." I think he was in his proper mind. Q. by Ben Jackson. Did you ever hear him say that he would not give me the land? A. Not positively. He stated he did not know so well about it. JOHN PETERS, SR. Worked at Griffith Garten's house 2 or 3 days before he died. He appeared to be himself. MARGARET B. PETERS. Saw him Friday before he died. He appeared to be in his senses. PETER MINNER. ... MORRIS MINNERS. ... GEORGE R. JOHNSON... LEONARD TURNER ... APPEAL DENIED BY THE JUDGES. WM. H. CABELL Jan. 31, 1845 (Submitter note: The above information was abstracted from the original file in the office of the Clerk of Court at Monroe County, West Virginia in 1982 by Jeanne Swinney Harrington, great great granddaughter of Griffith Garten.) Submitted by Jeanne Fowler

The records for this work have been submitted by Carol Pack Urban, January, 1999. SAMUEL PACK AND HIS HEIRS - 200 acres - MONROE CO., VA John Tyler Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, to all to whom these presents shall come. Greetings: Know ye, that in conformity with a survey, made on the 11th and 12th days of July 1825, by virtue of a Land Office Treasury Warrant, No. 7911, issued March 7, 1825, there is granted by the said Commonwealth unto SAMUEL PACK, ROBERT DUNLAP and REBECCA his wife who used to be REBECCA PACK,

ARCHIBALD PACK, MARY PACK, JULIA PACK and RUFUS PACK, and JANE PACK the widow of JOHN PACK deceased, a certain tract or parcel of land, containing two hundred acres, situated in the County of Monroe between Greenbrier and New River, adjoining the lands of Thomas Wyatt, David Boardman and the land formerly Hollinsworth, and bounded as followeth to with: Beginning at a sugar tree and lynn corner to Wyatt and Boardman, thence with the latter at North 40 degrees East 235 poles to two black oaks and a hickory on a ridge; South 50 degrees East 40 poles to four white oaks on a ridge on Boardman line, thence leaving the same at North 30 degrees East 126 poles to an ironwood, East 65 poles to two ash trees, on the top of the river ridge, North 26 degrees East 40 poles to a white oak and two chestnut sprouts, North 32 degrees West 40 poles to two hickories on Hollinsworth line, thence with the same, North 28 degrees East 48 poles to two hickories on Hollinsworth line, thence with the same at North 27 degrees West 120 poles to a locust, beech and poplar on said line, thence leaving the same South 64 degrees West 30 poles to three white oaks corner to Wyatt, thence with the same South 40 poles to a white oak corner to and with the same South 37.5 degrees West 480 poles to the beginning. To have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land, with its appurtenances, to the said SAMUEL PACK and HEIRS as above stated and their heirs forever. In witness whereof, the said John Tyler Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, hath hereunto set his hand and caused the lesser seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed, at Richmond, on the twenty second day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty six and of the Commonwealth the fiftieth. John Tyler (his signature) Grant Book No. 74 1825-1826 Page 502

School Teachers, 1820-1835 - Monroe Co. WV This information was taken from School Commissioners Account Books (small, torn scraps of paper) which was difficult to read. Most children attended school for 61 days per year. The tuition was \$6-8 per child. The teachers were paid \$1.80 per child. The original receipts are at West Virginia University in Morgantown. Transcribed by Burns@asu.edu. These are all sons of John Henderson Vawter.

Vawter, Elliott 1831 (James Elliot)

Vawter, J. 1826 (John)

Vawter, L. 1826 (Louis)

Listed as a teacher

Vawter, H. 1827

Board of Public Works, Inventory Records in the Library of VA, electronic view.

Map of the Salem and New Castle Turnpike road as located by me in the fall of 1839. May 27, 1842. By John H. Vawter. Scale: 100 poles to 1 in. Ms. 18 1/2 x 77 in.

Salem and New Castle Turnpike by [John H.] Vawter. 1842. Ms. 14 x 23 in.

Map of the location of the Princeton and Red Sulphur road, Mercer and Monroe counties, laid down by a scale of 200 perches to 1 in. By John H. Vawter. Feb 21, 1852. Ms. 22 1/2 x 27 in.

Book-Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers 1818-1864, VA Richmond & Wheeling Vol. 1 & 2. pub. 1996

Vol. 1 p 54 John H. Vawter witness to the final payment settlement of John Boon, Richmond 1832

Vol. 2 p 386 John H. Vawter witness to final payment settlement of Francis Meadows, Richmond 1848.

1840 Census Index Monroe Co., VA family #167 John Vawler.

Book *A History of Monroe County, WV* listed among Monroe County Justices appointed, John H. Vawter, 1845.

Children: John William, Elizabeth Mary, Margaret Anne, Louis Addison, James Elliott, Charles Erastma, Allen Henderson, Matilda Ellen, Sarah Josephine m. 1867 to Frank Peck Sweeney, Joseph Snyder, Clara Virginia, Henry Alexander and George W. Vawter.

1850 Census Monroe Co., VA (WV) family #335/335

Vawter, John H. 50 Su VA (surveyor)

Clara S. 39

John N. 15. Elizabeth M. 14, Lewis H. 12, James E. 10, Charles E. 9, Matilda C. 6, Sarah J. 4, Joseph 1

John H. Vauter, Monroe Co., VA (WV) Slave schedule of 1850

Male age 60, 57, 21, 2

Female age 64, 26,

1880 US census Red Sulphur, Monroe, WV
 George Vawter age 26 b. WV farmer father b. WV mother b. VA
 Eliza Vawter wife age 19 b. WV
 Clara Vawter mother widow age 70 b. VA mother b. VA father b. VA
 Elizabeth Vawter sister single age 44 b. WV teacher
 Henry Vawter brother age 27 b. WV teacher
 Emma Sulphen relationship other single age 21 b. WV
 Horace Peck cousin single male age 6 b. WV
 Sally Watson age 18 b. WV servant
 Sam Watson age 14 b. WV servant

Children of John Henderson and Adaline (Dunlap) Vawter

- a. Adaline Jane Vawter b. 29 Oct 1828 d. 18 Aug 1829

Children of John Henderson and Clara S. (Peck) Vawter (birth dates provided by William Snyder Vawter and other records)

- b. John William Vawter b. 30 Sep 1834 d. 22 May 1914 WV

Kean Family Bible 1801-1921, Library of Virginia, Digital Collections

Elizabeth D. Kean and Jno. W. Vawter were married 25 Sep 1866

Elizabeth Dew Kean, wife of John William Vawter departed this life ? 1919

John Alexander Vawter son of Jno. Wm. & Elizabeth D. Vawter departed this life 30th day of April 1868.

Aged 8 months and 1 day.

Obituary, "At Capt. J. N. Shanklin's April 30th 1868, John Alexander, infant son of J. W. and E. D. Vawter; aged 8 months and one day"

(GJNote: J. Nelson Shanklin m. the sister of Elizabeth Dew Kean, Mary Kean. Shanklin married second to Mollie B. Henderson)

Maple Park Cemetery - Mercer Co. WV Bluefield, WV. This cemetery is on Bland Street, between the side streets of Union Street and Preston Street. This work was compiled in 1996 by Alan Goodykoontz and Ralph McCue. Maple Park Cemetery was begun in 1890 as a city owned cemetery and many prominent early Bluefield people are buried here. Most of the death dates are between 1890 and 1960.

VAWTER, ELIZABETH DEW 1/31/1839 11/16/19 B18

VAWTER, JAMES HAROLD 6/18/11 12/22/52 B18

VAWTER, JOHN W. 9/30/1834 5/22/14 B18

VAWTER, LILLIAN LIGHT 1900 1989 J30

VAWTER, MABEL SHORTER 8/12/1874 10/25/64 B18

VAWTER, WILLIAM (ILLEGIBLE, PROBABLY INFANT) NO DATE 1907 B18

VAWTER, WILLIAM ALFRED 5/7/1872 6/16/65 B18

- c. Elizabeth Mary Vawter b. 2 Jan 1836

- d. Margaret Anne Vawter b. 1 Jul 1837 d. 1885 (did not marry)

- e. Louis Addison Vawter b. 22 Oct 1838 d. 5 Jan 1900

Louis Addison Vawter b. 22 Oct 1838 d. 5 Jan 1900 m. (1) Mary Adair m. (2) Emma M. Dawson b. 14 Jan 1838 Allegany Co., VA. Children of Emma: Mary Allen Vawter b. 14 Nov 1868, John William Vawter b. 13 Apr 1871, Clara Peck Vawter b. 25 Sep 1878, and Charles Elliott Vawter b. 4 Jun 1882. Captain of Co. C, Sharpshooters, 13th VA, entered at opening, taken prisoner at the battle of Winchester, 19 Sep 1864, released at Ft. Delaware Jul 1865.

List of Rebel Officers captured at the Battle of Opequan Creek 19 Sep 1864, as posted by the Norfolk Newspaper "The New Regime" in 1864.

Included is Capt. L. A. Vawter, 30th VA

Obituary transcripts of Montana

NAME: VAWTER, L. A. (DR) - SEX: M - AGE: 70 - RESIDENCE: BOULDER - PL OF EVENT: HELENA - DATE OF PAPER: 1900/01/10 - NAME OF PAPER: AGE - BURIAL: GREENFIELD, IN

NAME: VAWTER, L. A. (DR.) - SEX: M - RESIDENCE: BOULDER - PL OF EVENT: HELENA - DATE OF PAPER: 1900/01/06 - NAME OF PAPER: BASIN

NAME: VAWTER, LA. A. (DR.) - SEX: M - AGE: 60 - RESIDENCE: BOULDER - PL OF EVENT: HELENA - DATE OF PAPER: 1900/01/11 - NAME OF PAPER: SENTINEL - BURIAL: GREENFIELD, IN - COMMENT: 2ND ART:02/16 (FP) MUCH INFO ABT DAU WHO WAS A WRITER. WAS MARRIED

Biography of Dr. Louis A. Vawater - Monroe Co. WV "History of Montana", by Joaquin Miller, 1894, page 610 Dr. Louis A. Vawater, one of the leading physicians of Boulder, was born in West Virginia, October 22, 1840. Edward Vawater, the first of the family in this country, came from England to Virginia in the early part of the seventeenth century. He settled in Essex County where his two sons, Edward and William were born and both served on the Colonial side in the Revolutionary War. William, the grandfather of our subject, secured the appointment of Government Surveyor from the Governor of Virginia, moved to West Virginia in 1791, and pushed as far down as the mouth of the Kanawha River and there met and married Miss Margaret Henderson, a native of Point Pleasant West Virginia and a daughter of James Henderson. After their marriage they located on Hans Creek, Monroe County, that state, where they lived until death, the husband dying at the age of eighty six years and the wife reached the age of ninety years. Six children, three sons and three daughters were born to that union. The eldest child, Jonah Vawater, the father of our subject, was born at the old homestead in West Virginia in 1800. He inherited his father's estate and continued to reside there until his death in 1878 at the age of seventy-eight years. He was a successful planter and prominent citizen and represented his district several terms in the Legislature. In 1827 he married Miss Clara S. Peck, a native of Giles County, Pennsylvania and they had thirteen children, twelve of whom grew to years of maturity. The mother died in 1882 at the age of seventy-two years. They were worthy members of the Methodist Church for many years. Louis A. Vawater, the third child in order of birth, received his primary education under a private tutor, later attended the Union Academy in Union and then entered the Emery & Henry College, in Washington County, WV graduating from the latter institution in 1854. He was then for a short time engaged in engineering, after which he turned his attention to the study of medicine under Dr. E.W. Peck of Red Sulphur Springs. In 1860 Mr. Vawater received his first course of lectures at Richmond Virginia. At the opening of the late war, in 1861 he entered the Confederate service, as Captain of volunteer infantry, Thirtieth Battalion, was taken prisoner at the battle of Winchester, September 19, 1864 and held at Fort Delaware until in July 1865 when he was set at liberty. Returning to his home in West Virginia the Doctor had charge of his father's plantation for a time. During the winter of 1867-8 he took a course of lectures at Cincinnati in the Ohio Medical College in the latter year began the practice of his profession at Ballardsville, West Virginia and from that time until 1882 practiced medicine with R.E. Barnett in Hancock County, Indiana. Dr. Barnett died during the latter year and our subject then received the appointment of Physician to the Round Valley Indian Agency in California. He resigned his position there in 1884 and came to Montana where he followed his profession at Radersburg, Jefferson County, until 1893. Since that time he has been engaged in the practice of medicine in Boulder. The Doctor is also interested in mining interests in Montana, but has given his undivided attention to his chosen profession. Dr. Vawater was formerly identified with the Democratic Party but is now decidedly in favor of the free coinage of silver.

f. James Elliott Vawter b. 1 Mar 1840 d. 2 Jul 1862 (Civil War) did not marry. James Elliott Vawter entered the 12th Miss. Regt. In 1861, elected Captain of Co. I in May 1862 shot five times as Frazier's Farm and died 2 Jul 1862 buried in Hollywel? Cemetery, Richmond VA

g. Charles Erastus Vawter b. 9 Jun 1841
Charles m. 24 Jul 1866 to Virginia Longley of TN. Children: Mary Longley Vawter m. Harrison Robertson; Josephine Vawter m. Stonewall Tempkins; Charles Erastus Vawter; Lenora Leigh Vawter; James Elliot Vawter; Virginia Longley Vawter and Edmund Longley Vawter.

Vauter, Charles E. Private, Sergeant, Co. D 27 VA Infantry (6 VA Infantry)
Vaughter, Charles E. Captain, Co. D Battalion VA Sharpshooters, Entered Monroe Guards May 1861, then 27th Reg. Stonewall Brigade, appted Capt. Of Sharpshooters in 1862, captured and imprisoned in Ft. Delaware in Mar 1865, released Jun 1865.
At the close of the war he returned to Emory & Henry, from which he was graduated in 1866. He then taught in Chattanooga till 1868, when he entered the University of Virginia for a special course in mathematics. In the same year he was elected Professor of Mathematics in his alma

mater, where he taught till he was made President of the famous Miller Training School in Albemarle Co., in 1878.

The Outlook, November 11, 1905, page 586

Captain Vawter. We Americans little consider how rich this land is in men of great spirit; we therefore little know of Virginia and Circumstances kept Captain Vawter's reputation circumscribed. He was for (?)thing, the superintendent of a school, amply endowed, which by the tern of its foundation could not admit pupils from beyond the confines of the county in which it was situated. The Miller School had a National reputation of among that limited number of educators who recognized the moral and mental significance of such industrial training as that supplied there. He was moreover, a man of astonishing simplicity and modesty, whose scholarly tenderness won the warm personal affection of his friends. Indeed, the grade that made him the great-minded, great-hearted man that he was are of the sort that are felt rather than defined. Southern in birth, breeding, temperance and ideals, born in the county, schooled partly in books, partly in the confed. Army (in which under Stonewall Jackson, he won his title) a loyal son of the University of Virginia, he put his fine qualities and his great ability first at service of the poor white children of Albermarle County, and secondly at the (?) of the Negroes of his State. He was a crystal gazer of the only genuine sort, and all his life long in the most poverty stricken children, whose minds almost dwarfed and whose charities least developed, the future of useful vigorous manhood and womanhood. Some of the children he has trained came from hessian stock that has been in a condition of arrested development for a century and a quarter. Yet, by a skillful use of manual training, he stimulated their dormant powers. He dignified labor where labor was despised. He proved that the most impotent and nerveless can become energetic. He dignified industrial training, by making it the medium the education not merely of the lethargic, but also of the naturally capable boy and girl. No less characteristic than his acknowledgment in this respect was his faith in the Negro race. His knowledge of Negro failings never once hurt that faith, and his faith was justified. He had ambitions, not merely for individual Negros but for the black race in America as a race. He strove for its distinct and characteristic development, and , in spite of the obstacles, strove well. Every sound social, education, and benevolent movement of importance in Virginia had his courageous support. He must be ranked among the real leaders of the South.

Virginia Magazine V.8, p. 295, Charles Vawter

The Bank of the United States, Petitions of Virginia Cities and Towns for the Establishment of Branches. From Richmond, Manchester, etc. Among signatures, Charles Vawter.

- h. Allen Henderson Vawter b. 8 Jan 1843 (did not marry)
- i. Matilda Ellen Vawter b. 16 Mar 1844 m. William Farmer
- j. Sarah Josephine Vawter b. 10 Jul 1847 m. 1867 to Frank Peck Sweeny
- k. Joseph Snyder Vawter b. 17 Jul 1849
- h. Clara Virginia Vawter b. 23 Aug 1851 m. Lewis Peck
- l. Henry Alexander Vawter b. 23 April 1853

1853 Birth Records - Monroe County WV Transcribed from microfilm #364966

Vawter, Henry A. Apr 23, 1853 parents John and Clara, Monroe County, VA (WV)

Source: *Nicholas Co., WV History 1985*, p. 144-146, 312, 327. Descendants of John McClug and Elverton Walker, by Don Norman.

William Costell Baber, a son of Isaac and Sallie (Topscott) Baber was b. 15 Mar 1804 Buckingham Co., VA d. 14 Mar 1894. He m. (1) Martha Brooks d/o Reed and Susan (Agee) Brooks. He m. (2) Nancy C. Figgatt.

Children Known:

- m1. Betty Baber m. Floyd Baker
- m2. James Costell Baber m. Theresa Spencer
- m3. Thomas Baber m. Delilah (nee?)
- m4. Virginia Baber m. Olin Miller

m5. Nettie Baber m. 4 Feb 1885 Alderson, WV to Henry Vawter. William Snyder Vawter states that this is Henry Alexander Vawter b. 23 Apr 1853 m. Nettie Baber. That Henry Alexander Vawter's father was John Henderson Vawter. Children were James Henry Vawter, George Elliot Vawter, Clara Elizabeth Vawter and Emily Vawter m. a Mr. Hicks

- m6. Emma Baber m. John Rapalje

m7. William Clark Baber m. Mary Ellen (nee?)
 m8. Joseph Kemp Baber b. 31 Mar 1861 d. 25 Nov 1937 m. 17 Apr 1884 to
 Nannie Hicksman.

n. George W. Vawter b. 5 Apr 1855

1880 US census Red Sulphur, Monroe, WV
 George Vawter age 26 b. WV farmer father b. WV mother b. VA
 Eliza Vawter wife age 19 b. WV
 Clara Vawter mother widow age 70 b. VA mother b. VA father b. VA
 Elizabeth Vawter sister single age 44 b. WV teacher
 Henry Vawter brother age 27 b. WV teacher
 Emma Sulphen relationship other single age 21 b. WV
 Horace Peck cousin single male age 6 b. WV
 Sally Watson age 18 b. WV servant
 Sam Watson age 14 b. WV servant

A GUIDE TO THE LOCAL HISTORY AND GENEALOGY holdings in the SPECIAL
 COLLECTIONS DEPARTMENT JAMES E. MORROW LIBRARY MARSHALL UNIVERSITY
 Edited by Andrew D. Earles Huntington, West Virginia 1994
 Vawter, George W. History of Greenville Community, Monroe County, West Virginia. 1928.
 (W975.478 V291h)

A brief history of Greenville Community, Monroe County, West Virginia by George W. Vawter.
 West Virginia Division of culture and History, Copyright 2006. All Rights Reserved. This is an
 excerpt of the larger history.

The first house in Greenville was built for James Vawtor, uncle of the writer, and stood where
 Frank Maddy now lives. This home was built by John Houchins in 1844. The next house was a
 store constructed for the use of my father and uncle, James Vawter, and stood just about on
 the location of the present J. F. Maddy's store. The third house was the Logan-Shanklin
 home, in which he kept a hotel. There was a store house built about this date on the corner
 where R. H. Arnott's store now stands, in which Baldwin Ballard and his brother John carried
 on a general mercantile business.

What is now Greenville was known at that time as Centerville. In the course of a lot sale in
 the town, John Houchins bought two lots, one opposite the Presbyterian Church, where he
 constructed a building, in which he ran a carding machine by horse-power.

The Methodist Parsonage was built at a very early date. About the same time a dwelling
 house was put up by Jim Lawrence, in which Dr. Shannon Butt lived. Dr. Butt was the father
 of Dr. Henry Butt who had for years the largest country practice that any physician ever had
 in Monroe County. Not far from this time Anderson McNeer put up a tobacco factory, and his
 brother John a tannery.

The first school in the vicinity of Greenville was taught by William Shanklin to whom reference
 was made above. It was located in a house about half way between his own and that of John C. Ballard.
 The first school house in Greenville stood on the point of the ridge, below the Methodist Church. It had but
 one window, and that a small one containing eight panes of glass, size 8 by 10 inches. The earliest teacher
 mentioned was Henderson Ellis who certainly was on the job in 1857.

A brief history of Peterstown Community, West Virginia. This is an excerpt of a longer article.

The first home in what is now Peterstown was the Jim Ed. Spangler house, recently destroyed by fire. This
 house was built here by Christian Peters at some time shortly before the year 1800. Peterstown was laid off

into lots and streets in 1801 by Peters and at first contained 18 1/2 acres. It became a town by the Act of the Virginia Legislature January 4, 1804, although at that time there were no more than two houses here. The first trustees or council were William Vaughter, Edward Willis, John McCroskey, Henry McDaniel and Hugh Caperton. Probably none of them lived in Peters town at that time and some of them never lived in the town.

4. Anne Vawter b. 18 Mar 1802 m. 19 Jul 1831 to Lorenzo Dow Cook, moved to IN. Only one son, William Vawter Cook.

A History of Monroe County, West Virginia Oren F. Morton, B. Lit. Staunton, VA The McClure Company, Inc. 1916 p. 329-330 COOK Family We find mention of Valentine Cook as Felty Koch, which is indicative of German birth or ancestry, but we are told that he and Jacob were sons of John Hamilton Cook, of London, cousin to the celebrated Captain Cook. They came about 1770 to the J. Johnson place just below Greenville and built Cook's fort. His wife was Rachel Bofman (Baughman?) and he died in 1797. The widow went with sons, Henry and David, to Kentucky. Valentine, Jr., and Jacob were both ministers, and the latter died on the family homestead in 1844. His sister, Christiana, married Philip Hammond, the scout Valentine, Sr., had several adventures with the Indians, and was several times taken by them. Rev. Valentine Cook, Jr., who settled in Kentucky, is mentioned in Chapter XXXII. C. of Jacob (Rachel): Riley' B.-Ward-Jacob A-Lewis G.-Carolina-Sarah-John H.-Lorenzo D. (Ann Vawter, 1831). The family has long been extinct here in the male line. One William Cook, several of whose children married into the Dubois family, of Wolf Creek, died about 1825. An Isaac had a license to build a gristmill on Laurel in 1813. William G. (1800-1888) was a son of John and his wife Lucy Gray Cook, of Prince Edward. He graduated from Hampden-Sidney College and in 1833 from the Baltimore School of Medicine. After practicing his profession in Clarksville and in Chesterfield county, he came to Union in 1840, but some 11 years later he moved to Sweet Springs. In 1836 he married Mary E daughter of Jesse Wherry, of Manchester. She died in 1863, aged 55. Of the 10 children of Dr. and Mrs. L Cook, 8 lived to adult age, their names being as follows: Anna H. (s)-John H. (b. 1838) (Julia A. Baker, 1864)-Mary E. (Robert E. Jordan, of Fluvanna Co.)-Alfred W. (Martha E. Carter, 1866)-Harriet G. (Andrew A. Kean, 1868)-William F. (Alfarette Wickline, Blanche Carter)-James R (Clarissa B. Settle, 1872)-Margaretta C. (John P. Wickline, 1874). C. of John H.-Walter J. (Ella Dransfield, 1894)-Randolph G. (Anna F. Dransfield, 1892)-William E. (Sue M. Kingsberry, 1906)-John F. -Florence G. (Lee Walker, 1893). John H. has been a veteran teacher and served a term as county superintendent W. 3. is deputy sheriff, W. F. a physician, and 3. F. a graduate of Roanoke College and Crazier Theological Seminary, is a minister of the Baptist church.

5. Jane "Jennie" Vawter b. 14 Jun 1805 m. 31 Aug 1826 to Andrew Shanklin, found Monroe Co., VA marriage records. They moved to IN.

Note: William Shanklin is listed as an executor of Williams will in 1818-1822 and is possibly the father of Andrew. One child known: William Vawter Shanklin.

Shanklin, Andrew D. 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Bettie Sue 1879

Shanklin, Elizabeth 1865

Members of Centerville Presbyterian Church - Monroe County, WV Microfilm #848632

Name Date of Membership

Shanklin, Elizabeth F. 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Ellen 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Iona Opal Gwinn 1896

Shanklin, J. Francis 1891

Shanklin, J. Nelson 1868

Shanklin, James R. 1886

Shanklin, James S. 1869

Shanklin, John P. 1877

Shanklin, Lewis 1859

Shanklin, Madison 1856

Shanklin, Mary 1859

Shanklin, Mary A. 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Mary B. 1860

Shanklin, Mary J. 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Mary T. 1865

Shanklin, Miss Harriett B. 1878

Shanklin, Mrs. Ellen B. 1893

Shanklin, Mrs. Lavina Cath 1896

Shanklin, Mrs. Mary Isabel 1878

Shanklin, Mrs. S.E. 1871

Shanklin, Rachel 6/10/1854

Shanklin, Rebecca 6/10/1854
 Shanklin, Richard V. 6/10/1854
 Shanklin, Richard V. 1886
 Shanklin, Sarah 1859
 Shanklin, Susan 1856
 Shanklin, Thomas 1891
 Shanklin, Vetnor 1886 (GJNote: this is likely Wm. Vawter Shanklin)

6. Mary Elizabeth "Polly" Vawter b. 8 Sep 1808 d. 23 Nov 1887 m. 4 Aug 1840 to Moses Elliott Kerr, moved to IN after 1850. Children: Margaret Anne Kerr, James Vawter Kerr, Elizabeth Jane Kerr, William Elliot Kerr, Clara Isabell Kerr.

1850 Mercer Co., VA census, 42nd dist. Taken 22 Aug 1850, pg. 179

Moses E. Kerr age 53 farmer b. PA

Mary Kerr age 40 b. VA

Sarah B. Kerr age 17, Margaret A. Kerr age 9, James V. Kerr age 7, Elizabeth age 5, William E. Kerr age 3 and Margaret Vaughter age 80 b. VA. All the children b. VA, Sarah is not listed as a child of Mary's by family members and may be from a first marriage of Moses. The wide age difference between children and Moses and Mary would also lead to that conclusion.

Family information state that this line did not have any heirs except perhaps James Kerr.

- a. Margaret Anne Kerr b. 23 Aug 1841 d. 9 Oct 1865 m. 16 Mar 1865 to Ina D. Coty.
- b. James Kerr b. 17 Jun 1843 (heirs unknown)
- c. Elizabeth Jane Kerr b. 22 Mar 1845 d. 16 Aug 1877
- d. William Elliot Kerr b. 3 May 1848 d. 12 Feb 1868
- e. Clara Isabell Kerr b. 30 Oct 1850 d. 16 Aug 1887

7. Elliott Vawter b. 9 Mar 1812 d. 1 Mar 1874 m. 13 Nov 1839 Julia Ann Pack b. 24 Sep 1812. Monroe county marriage records state: Vawter, Elliott to Pack (Peck), Julia A. on 13 Nov 1839 Elliott Vawter was educated at Athens, OH. He lived in Monroe until 1843, then moved to Princeton, Mercer Co., VA and lived there until 1862, then went back to Monroe Co., and lived at Centerville. In 1866, he went from there to Johnson's Cross Roads. In 1865, he was elected a member of the legislature for Monroe, Co., went to Wheeling, WV to a meeting of the legislature and was required to take the oath, which he turned down and returned to Monroe Co. In 1872, having become a citizen of the state of WV, his disabilities being removed by the passage of the Frick Amendment to the Constitution of WV, he was elected senator from the 9th senatorial district of WV, comprising the counties of Monroe, Greenbrier, Raleigh and Fayette. He was a member of that body when he died.

1840 Census Index Monroe Co., VA family #181 Elliott Vawler.

1850 Census Mercer Co., VA 42nd dist. Taken 17 Sep 1850, page 192

Eleot Vaughter age 38 b. VA

Julia A. Vaughter age 37 b. VA

Mary age 9, Rebecca A. age 7, Julia E. age 4 and Cynthia age 1 all b. VA

US Census 1860 Mercer Co., VA

Elliott Vawter age 48

Julia A Vawter age 47

Mary age 19

Rebecca A age 17

Julia E. age 14

Cyntha age 12

John E. age 10

William R age 7

Virginia M age 4

Members of Centerville Presbyterian Church - Monroe County, WV Microfilm #848632

Name Date of Membership

Vawter, Eliza 1863

Vawter, Elizabeth 1871

Vawter, Elliott 1866

Vawter, Henry 1878
 Vawter, James 1863
 Vawter, Julia 1865
 Vawter, Nettie, Mrs. 1867
 Vawter, Rebecca 1865
 Vawter, William 1864
 Vawter, William 1871

Original deeds in the possession of Mrs. W. R. Vawter.
 dated 11 Feb 1851, deed from Alexander Mahood and wife Martha A. and Reuben F. Watts and Paulina S. his wife, to Elliott Vawter and Anderson Pack.
 16 Dec 1846 deed from Alexander Mahood to Elliott Vawter and Anderson Pack Mercer Co.
 March 1851, Mercer Co., VA Deed from Charles W. Calfee and Nancy his wife to Anderson Pack and Elliott Vawter (not signed)

Mercer county was formed in 1837 from Giles and Tazewell. It is bounded by Tazewell, Wyoming, Raleigh, Monroe and Giles counties. Princeton, the county seat is about 270 miles from Richmond. The surface of the county is mountainous and hilly. It is a stock-raising county; the woodlands affording a fine range for cattle. Average value of lands by the assessment of 1850, \$1.06 per acre. Population--whites 4019, free colored 26, slaves 177. Number of persons over the age of 20 who cannot read and write, 586.

Merchants--Elliot Vawter, Ward & Gibbony, Geo. W. Peariss, David Hall, Court house; Joseph Straley, East River; Gordon Jordan, Pipe stems; Anderson Pack, Mouth of Blue Stone; A. W. Ball, Flat Top Mountain; Byrnsides & Co., Salt works; Pearis & Henderson, Rock Settlement.

In the Johnson Crossroads Cemetery - From state route 122 between Forest Hill and Greenville take county route 7 past the Wayside Cemetery about 1.3 miles to county road 14 which should have a sign pointing t to Johnson Crossroads. Go for several miles. The cemetery will be on the left where you should make a left turn following the paved road. All roads are paved.

The following individuals are buried at Johnson Crossroads Cemetery

Vawter, Elliott, 9 Mar 1812 - 1 Mar 1872

Vawter, Julia Ann Pack - 24 Sep 1812 - 6 Mar 1882 This is husband and wife

Mary Jane Vawter, daughter, 5 Sep 1840 - 1 Apr 1907

Children:

a. Mary Jane Vawter b. 5 Sep 1840 d. 1 Apr 1907 Bur. Vawter section, Johnson, Cross Roads Cem., Monroe Co., WV.

b. Rebecca Anne Vawter b. 26 Jun 1842 d. 11 Apr 1910 Woodstock, VA m. James Richard Van Horn

c. Margaret Elizabeth Vawter b. 26 Mar 1845 d. 9 Apr 1845 Princeton VA (WV)

d. Julia Ellen Vawter b. 18 Apr 1846 m. James M. Johnson had dau. Julia Sarah

Johnson lived in WV

e. Cynthia Pack Vawter b. 3 Nov 1848

f. John Elliott Vawter b. 20 Apr 1851 Princeton VA (WV)

g. William Robert Vawter b. 3 Dec 1853 Princeton, VA d. 21 Apr 1916

The History of West Virginia, Old and New Published 1923, The American Historical Society, Inc., Chicago and New York, Volume III, pg. 636 Cabell J. CRAIG MILLER, president of the Miller Supply Company, one of the important concerns lending to the industrial and commercial precedence of the City of Huntington, was born in the City of Minneapolis, Minnesota, August 24, 1858, a date that indicates conclusively that he is a representative of a pioneer family of that commonwealth. His paternal grandfather, Gen. Thomas Craig Miller, was born near Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and was one of the old-time ironmasters of the Keystone State, where he was concerned in the operation of charcoal furnaces, besides which he was the owner of fine farm property near Gettysburg, where he was residing at the time of his death, he having been a man of wealth and influence and his having been gallant service as a soldier and officer in the Mexican war, in which he was a general in the command of Gen. Winfield Scott. His wife, whose maiden name was Margaret MacGinley, was a representative of another of the old and influential families of Pennsylvania, in which state she passed her entire life. General Miller was a son of William Miller, who passed his entire life in the vicinity of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, the Village of Millerstown, now known as Fairfield, having been named in honor of this pioneer family. William Miller served as an officer in the Patriot Army in the War of

the Revolution. A stone wall on his old homestead farm was the stage of the historic charge made by the forces of General Pickett in the battle of Gettysburg, one of the greatest in the Civil war. Capt. Matthew A. Miller, father of him whose name introduces this review, was born on the old homestead near Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, December 16, 1832, and his death occurred at Richmond, Virginia, December 16, 1906, on his seventy-fourth birthday anniversary. As a skilled civil engineer his activities were carried on in many different parts of the United States prior to the Civil war, and in connection with that conflict he served in support of the cause of the Confederacy as a member of an engineering corps. He laid out the fortifications at Shiloh, but the most of his service was west of the Mississippi River. After the close of the war he established his residence at Staunton, Virginia, and became a real-estate or right-of-way representative of the Chesapeake & Ohio Railroad. Later he settled on his farm in Albemarle County, that state, adjacent to the City of Richmond, and there his death occurred. For sixteen years, as a civil and mining engineer, he was engaged in buying coal lands for what is now the Norfolk & Western Railroad Company. He was a democrat, was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, of which his wife likewise was a devoted member, and he completed the circle of the York Rite in the Masonic fraternity. Captain Miller married Miss Matilda Fechtig, who was born at Hagerstown, Maryland, in 1833, and who died at Bramwell, West Virginia, in 1903. Of their children the eldest is Fannie, who now resides on the old homestead of her parents near Richmond, Virginia, she being the widow of William R. Vawter, who was a farmer in Monroe County, that state; J. Craig, of this review, was the next in order of birth; William H., a civil engineer, died at Bramwell, West Virginia, in 1901.

h. Martha "Jenny" Virginia McLean Vawter b. 4 Aug 1856

8. James Vawter b. 11 Aug 1814 d. 1888 m. (1) 6 Feb 1845 to Jane Peck (Pack) d. bef. 1850, m. (2) 1878 to Eliza Lybreck. Two daughters are noted by family tradition, where the daughters are located in 1850 are unknown unless they were daughters of Eliza Lybreck.

Monroe county marriage records state: Vawter, James to Peck, Elizabeth Jane on 20 Jan 1845

1850 Census Monroe Co., VA (WV)

40/40 Vawter James 34 b. VA

Bane Hugh P. 21

Peck Pembroke 21

A great deal of primary information was found by Joe McKee, who helped to clear some important diary questions. Some information found in the book *Ancestry and Descendants of Lieut. John Henderson*, compiled by Joseph Lyon Miller, MD, published in the VVV Fall 1985 newsletter with additional information on founding of Henderson VA submitted by Sally Brown, OK. Some children's material from the family notes of William Snyder Vawter compiled 1915-1940.